

EE-2

26-5-78.

Vivian Anderson C.B.S.

Dear Dad.

I think that you are hurt deep inside by these traitors who are conspiring to hurt this movement.

When you have suffered so much to find this beautiful place, for all of us and I loved once a place of beauty and freedom.

I also think that you are deeply hurt about the way we wasted money back in the states for things that we did not need.

Money that was needed to buy food-clothing and many other items of need. Dad I feel much guilt

because I am one of the guilty and I beg your forgiveness.

Also I feel that you are hurt because in trying to do the best thing

to take care of all of us and to get the best of us over here

before it is too late there are many things that you could take

care of if you could get out -  
(Vivian Anderson) EE-2-a-1

JIM - REGARDING BRIAN DAVIS

MONTHS AGO HE AND I WERE IN THE TOILET. HE SAID TO ME "WELL STEVE, I'VE BEEN HERE 172 DAYS" I HAVEN'T FORGOTTEN THIS BECAUSE HE SAID IT IN SUCH AN ODD WAY. I THINK BRIAN SAID IT IN A HOSTILE OR SARCASTIC AND SAD TONE.

I WRITE YOU THIS BECAUSE YOU ASK FOR NEGATIVES.

- STEVE ADDISON  
THIS HAPPENED BEFORE HE AND TOMMY BOGUE TRIED TO LEAVE JONESTOWN AND I SEE, I REALLY SEE THE NEED FOR THE DEFENSE OF THE REVOLUTION NOW  
- THANK YOU JIM, THANK YOU - STEVE  
08 MAY 78

EE-2-a-2

Dear Dad you said for us to write  
in the things that we think that hurts the  
most. Things have got where every time you  
look around it is somebody turning traitor  
against the Cause. You have did so much  
for all of us.

I think we should give more thanks  
then to go out and lie on you.

So I know after all you have feelings  
and it have to hurt some.  
All I can do is feel sad and meditate  
on the ones that do wrong.

I think some of the things that hurts we  
don't turn out enough production like we  
should. Thank Dad for our lovely  
home in the jungle.

Peace and love

Orelia Anderson D-4

5-27-78

Senior

EE-2-a-3

Thank You!

Comrad's  
Daryl  
Keller

EE-2-a-4

Dad I am painfully unclitist - was always  
told it was wrong but am in spite of it.  
Hate religion - draw into my thoughts or fall  
asleep when its going on. know why its  
necessary and appreciate your nonclitism  
in carrying people through it as a  
means to an end. Hate meetings; errors.  
like my job - extension of my ego - like to  
build stuff - <sup>at one time building was a relief on top of the gene:</sup> think of you as my leader -  
don't like to be too close but want your  
approval - Think of mother as my mom -  
role model - you too far developed for me  
to identify to very much - I resent  
you when you push me; but it has  
helped me to grow strong - Sexually -  
most attracted to children right now.  
Have mixed feelings behind it. Because of  
the six day war & wondering if a relationship  
will cut down my productivity - of the  
two the productivity is more important -  
I think about torture lack of sleep  
recur me more than just pain things -  
when my brain gets scrambled I worry

most about my behavior. Could not  
live to my conscience as a traitor

Phyllis Bloom

How about each month/week having  
a separate country to cover for news  
on Sunday - I don't think we are ready  
for it & our production needs being what  
they are. - I don't see people necessarily  
working harder. The med. staff would need  
more people to cover the 24 hrs we have  
to take from depts that are asking  
for staff ing. themselves.

EE-2-a-5B

Self evaluation

my sister & brother  
concrete dont show enough love on concrete with my  
Doll or give my own dog structure please with my  
follow structure like I show Do not Disappear my  
to me Dont put in enough time with children Dont  
goodly eat to much food pick up thing & no Dont Biting  
and dont me go about being my own thing Doll  
the worst I see first like emiconat get faster  
in me  
age 57 Bonaventura

EE-2-a-6A

out of all this i give my life to this cause  
i will never turn Back never want to go  
Back to state i will fight here on Dil here  
for what i Believe in. thank you Dad for your  
love on your socialist teaching

Geneva Bial

EE-2-a-86B

Chas Bell

I have to tell this because its a  
miracle I were not expecting. because  
I feel like the 8 years I have been  
with Jim Jones I have lived a life  
time. Last Friday a week ago I was  
admitted S. C. V. at this time I could  
not turn to my left I was losing the use  
of my left arm. I know it did not  
Batter me. this is what I said to  
my self Jim I am not asking for any  
thing because you have given me  
everything. if this is my time I am  
ready to lay the side by netta Jones  
I was talking to Socialism and  
Principals which is Jim Jones  
and I layed it to Rest. and forgotten  
it. yesterday 8-26 Larry gave me a  
rather test it was gone the stroke  
that would have paralyzed my hole left.  
what I am saying I did not want anything  
from Jim Jones because it seem like  
he had done enough. I thank  
you Jim. I been made given

EE-2-a-87A



a nother chance to work some  
more for Socialism. And I am thankful  
I thought I would share this with my  
Comrades. I am grateful to God and  
the medical staff. We have so much  
to be grateful for. Just look around  
and see all the Beauty the lovely tree.  
I can not Recall the Serenity it so much  
the beautiful Gyananusi halji that live in  
our Community. Some come as guest  
some are making their home here in our  
Community. you for making all of  
this possible. Words can not express  
my gratitude for we are not worthy of  
your love. I Remember Pam. Brashaw  
letter she is so Right.  
Thank you Jim

EE-2-a-687B

I Behold The Beauty of Jim Jones

I am in S. C. U. I look around  
And all I could see and was  
happy in my surroundings at Peace  
Contentment, the beauty of the lower  
Care from the medical staff, good  
saying people around you seem  
to your needs I could not help to  
to be grateful and thankful.  
Thank you Jim Jones thank you  
Thank to Lynette Jones made it all  
possible for this beautiful commu-  
ity I am so glad to be apart of this  
community. Jim I am so sorry I do  
not rest as I should I just go go  
can not do enough. I do feel guilt  
Thank to Jim Jones I don't have to  
be like little Reggie and his  
Grand mother in the Golden years  
no one to care. What would would  
be come of me if Jim Jones did not  
love and care as he do thank you  
Jim. We all should be more grateful  
and Royal and follow Jim Jones  
example. I hope some day we will  
make. I hope will be soon the night  
before I want into S. C. U. I stood  
out at midnight the moon were shining  
like day I could see everything around  
me the stars were so beautiful. The  
Air were so peaceful. I watche the  
Beautiful sun set the other Evening  
it look like it was setting in James town  
Just then I heard Jim say look at the  
Beautiful sunset. Thank Jim we seniors  
don't have be like the seniors in the  
Golden years no one care  
which bring to the thought how  
our Brothers and sister in Africa  
our EE-2-a-8A

are fighting and struggling for these  
Freedom and also the little kids  
that are in Wales and just no that  
Seniors and a lots of income people  
are being destroyed at the hands of  
the Capitalist. Which is the U.S. How  
any one could even think about going  
back to the U.S. I don't no, and I don't  
understand anyone refuse the U.S.  
to Janesville. We have everything to  
be grateful for all we have been  
thing to gain and nothing to lose  
But our chains thanks to Jim Jones  
words can not express how I feel  
the care we get in S.C.M. We poor  
Blacks and whites could not get it  
in the U.S.

I am so grateful  
thank you Jim  
also thank you for teaching  
all us Socialism and Communism.

Thank you  
Elsie Bell

copy of urf

EE-2-a-88B

Personal

August 28, 78

To - Dad  
From - Shirley Baisey

I have never written up anything to you before, but I feel quite upset about the situation involving my son, Jerry Wilson. I'm not trying to get him off of Public Service because I feel he needs to be there, needing the structure, but I was given some information which changes the picture of what happened.

Tommy Bogue came to me two nights after the incident on the floor and told me it was fucked up the way Glenda Polite did Jerry. He said he was going to break up with her because she's always in Jerry's face & other gup too. He incinuated to me that Glenda provokes gup to approach her because she leads them on. I then asked Tommy why he didnt say this on the floor. He said he was prepared to hit any one who tried to hit Jerry because Glenda made an issue of this petty situation & he felt he should go down with Jerry because it was wrong - but he didnt speak out. He claimed all this sympathy & friendship towards Jerry but didnt bother to speak up that night. On one occasion Glenda even came to me looking Jerry. I'm not trying to justify what Jerry did but Glenda gave him an obvious invitation & her own boyfriend sees this & is upset about it. I feel bad because Jerry has the reputation of being a rapist from the first.

EE-2-a-89A

incident with Patty McCoy & now Glenda made it look like he tried to rape her. Patty told me that Jerry did not force her into sex, (but he still had no right to take advantage of a girl her age). I know Jerry's a big liar and manipulator, but I feel Glenda came out looking real good when she instigated the situation. Patty told me she went to Jerry's house to talk to him & she asked to go in. She took it upon herself to sit on his bed. I asked her if Jerry pulled her clothes off & she said no. Then I asked her what happened then? She said "It just happened". I'm not trying to dig up the past but I feel these two situations are relevant to each other. Dad, I'm worried about Jerry & want to know if you think he is a rapist. If so how can we help him? I've been very concerned because it seems both my sons Jerry & Jamal need to live under strict structure & I loose sleep at night worrying if this will go on all their lives. I wonder if Jamal has a mental problem? All this is bothering me & affecting my comprehension of news, etc. Thank you for all you've done for us. I am truly grateful to you. I just feel that the whole truth didn't come out about Jerry & I wanted to tell you about it. During all this discussion I've not been perfect. Thank you Dad, myself. I eat like Shirley Baisy a pig. I have not lost weight worth a damn. This do not justify me (not cooperating with the diet.

1067 W. Fremont St.  
Pomona, Calif. 91766  
3 August 78

Dear Mami

Thank you very much for the pictures. My sons really look good.

I know, you know, how much those pictures mean to me. I carry them with me most of the time.

Please let me know when Cheryl, Kenya, Dorothy Daniels (Charles mother) & I can come. I would like to know how old Kenya should be. If it's going to be a few months from now, I will plan to go to Trinidad so that I can take care of the business regarding the property. I hope I did not wait too long. Then I would have to plan my trip to Guyana when the time is right. I want so much to see my sons. Also, I would like to bring a young man who is just like a son to me. He's eleven years old. He went to quite a few

EE-2-a-10A

meetings with us, and would like  
to come with me. Would that be  
possible. His name is Lamont.  
Please let me know. So I will know  
what to do.

Love  
Barbara

EE-2-a-10B

KARL  
H.  
BARNETT

WHILE AWAY IN GEORGETOWN, FOR <sup>WORK</sup> TWO (2) WEEKS, I FEEL THAT MY PERFORMANCE AND ATTITUDE, WAS AVERAGE IN THAT EVERY DUTY OR RESPONSIBILITY I WAS ASKED TO DO I FEEL THAT I FOLLOW THROUGH WITH A GOOD RESPOND. THERE WAS AN ~~EVALUATION~~ <sup>EVALUATION</sup> MAY ON MYSELF MAY BY EDITH BOUGE, SAYING IN SHORT THAT SHE FELT I WAS LAZY AND HAD TO BE ASKED TO HELP HER WHILE SHE WOULD BE UNLOADING THE VAN, BUT SHE SAID I WAS NOT. WAS BAD AS SOME, THIS WAS DISCUSS IN A COUNCIL SESSION WITH MOTHER & PRESENT WHERE I DISAGREE WITH HER CAUSE I DIDN'T FEEL SHE WAS AROUND ME THAT MUCH TO COME TO THAT CONCLUSION. THIS WAS WORK OUT THERE. I FEEL THAT <sup>THE</sup> GEORGETOWN HOUSE WOULD WORK A LOT BETTER IF MORE EVALUATION WERE MAY BY EVERY PERSON STAYING IN THE HOUSE MAYBE EVEN ON A DAILY BASIS THIS WAY EVALUATION COULD BE COMPARED AND NOT ONE PERSON LOOK LIKE THE BAD GUY. MY MISTAKE WAS I SHOULD HAVE BEEN MAKING EVALUATION MYSELF. INSTEAD ON TAKING ON SUCH A RESPONSIBILITY, I WAS TRYING TO MAKE SURE BY SHE IT WAS IN ORDER.

Karl H. Barnett  
EE-2-a-111



To Dad,

From  
Shakala Baker

First I would like to thank you for that meeting last night. Because it got me to learn more about myself. I'll just get right to the point. What I wanted to say was. In the first part of the meeting when people got up to say why they wanted to go back. Well the reason why I said I wanted to be here because this is the only place where I learned to look at myself. To look at every selfish thing I do and try to change it. I will give just one thing that I did and that can present. (stop)

One day I was going to the bathroom and there was no paper so a young child offered me some paper not big enough to wipe your ass on. So I said I don't need that and walked away. Then I thought about that and I said. Wouldn't there was a child who needed someone to except something that they give. So in order for me not to make that mistake again. Any child that wants to give me something big or small I'll except it cause there could be a child that needs someone to take what they give. Another is when Slim hostel should I take that notelity out on a senior or a child? No. and I have done that. But most of all Dad is to care is what I'm working on. Because I can't be no kind of revolutionary unless I learn how care

EE-2-a-12A

for people. Because when you care. You hate  
fake imperialism and the suffering people  
go through. I'm not a real revolutionary like  
you. But if I learn how to care strong enough  
and hate the oppressor. That might turn into  
revolutionary love. And that might make a  
revolutionary. Thanks You Very Much Hope it  
wasnt boring didnt want to write a book,

Shabaka Baker

EE-2-a-12B

JOSEPH BEAM:

RE: REGARDING MY LIFE IN JONESTOWN AND OF MY PERSONAL THOUGHTS OR IDEAS OF WHERE I "STAND" AND FURTHERMORE THE FACT OF WHERE I STAND ON, OF EVER BEING A TRAITOR TO THIS MOVEMENT

RE: TO MAKE THIS SHORT AND TO THE POINT:  
I DO NOT WANT TO GO BACK TO THE STATES WHATSOEVER, FURTHERMORE JUST THINKING, I LOOK AT IT THIS WAY, FROM ALL OF THE ANARCHISTICAL PEOPLE AND OF THE PEOPLE THAT HAVE WENT AGAINST THIS MOVEMENT, MY ONLY THOUGHT, IS TO AT LEAST HELP TO KEEP THIS MOVEMENT GOING, BECAUSE MY ONLY OTHER THOUGHT WOULD BE TO DIE HERE, FOR SOMETHING I BELIEVE IN.

Two points that I would say concern my background in the United States was that of anarchy and elitism. Because in the States, I (before I was in People's Temple), did my own thing whereas I went to movies and wasted money and did those kind of things; concerning my life in Jonestown, first I must say that all I want to do is to be one of the workers for this movement. I know that I have also shown chauvanism in my job at the library (that which I previously have wrote to you). My thoughts or ideas on living a structured life, is just that meaning- there is no room whatsoever for elitism or chauvanism, moreso there is no room for anarchists here in Jonestown. Where I stand concerning traitors, and the fact-would I ever be a traitor; first I must say being that I am handicapped, (now that may mean nothing, being handicapped) but I can only say that first of all I would go against all my own thinking of everything I 'stood for' or believed, when I say the words ('stood for') (what I mean is everything I believed whereas you are my leader). I would and will not become a traitor to this movement even in my so-called handicap state, because I have absolutely no ideas or thoughts of ever being a traitor, the only concern I have toward living, speaking of myself, in my position is to work for this movement and do my best I can. I spoke to my dad Jack Beam a few weeks ago about the situation of 'death'-I told him that I never really thought about committing revolutionary suicide or even of ever thinking about it. I also explained to my so-called dad, that I was afraid of even the thought of torture in that I would not ever want to talk. Of course I know this much that from my being in hospitals most of my life, I know somewhat, what pain is. Jack explained to me that concerning revolutionary suicide, what would happen is that someone (speaking of the mercenaries) would have to shoot me, if they wanted me dead. My answer to Jack was just this; I would be relieved if I could or can have that done!

Concerning the subject of intellectualism:

I would never be an intellectual because although I at one time had an IQ-socalled, I only know that the knowledge I have is in no way (even being my IQ was a high one), close in any way, to a person who is a so-called philosopher. An example of this is people like Mike Cartmell or even of Tim Stoen or Jim Cobb.

EE-2-a-13A

GIA: Since World War II-They have killed 6,300 people;

87-11-78: FOR TEST ON THE TAPE OF DAD:

RE: CONCERNING PEOPLE'S ATTITUDES OF DOING ONE THING WHEN THEY ARE REALLY AFRAID OF FACING THEMSELVES; MOUTHING OFF AND COUPLES NOT SHOWING SOCIALIST COMMITMENTS; TALKING SOCIALISM, BUT NOT LIVING IT; THERE IS ONE POINT THAT YOU SPOKE OF CONCERNING WHEN SOMEONE GOES WITH A GIRL OR WOMAN (WHOEVER IT MIGHT BE) THE "SISTER" MAY OR COULD HAVE CHILDREN, AND THAT THE MAN OR GUY WHOEVER IT MIGHT BE, "HE" WILL TOTALLY FORGET THE CHILDREN. / YOU SPOKE OF PEOPLE WANTING TO GO BACK TO FIGHT OUR ENEMIES OR GO TO AFRICA AND HELP FIGHT THE REVOLUTION THERE, THAT IS BULLSHIT. THERE ARE PEOPLE THAT WANT TO GO BACK TO THE CAPITALIST SYSTEM. THEN AGAIN THERE ARE THOSE WHO SPEAK OF BEING GUERRILLA'S AND FIGHTING IN GUERRILLA WARRARE.

PEOPLE TALKING ABOUT THEIR RELATIVES-BACK THERE THAT ARE ON DOPE, YOU POINTED OUT THAT IF YOU WERE READY TO FIGHT YOU WOULD BE CONCERNED ABOUT THE CHILDREN AND THE BUILDING OF JONESTOWN. / DAD ALSO POINTED OUT THAT HE HAS GAVE US 6 MONTHS OF FOOD SUPPLY, WHICH COST \$675,000 1/3 OF A MILLION DOLLARS. / CONCERNING THE PEOPLE TALKING ABOUT THEIR RELATIVES, THAT ARE NOT IN THE CAUSE BUT NOT CONSIDERING WHAT ALL YOU HAVE DONE. DAD HAS GAVE US FREE MEDICAL CARE!

Dad spoke of 17 million Blacks = 14-4 Compared to Whites.

EDRHO  
Dad pointed out = poor whites in the mines of ILLINOIS  
US = NO SENSE OF NATIONAL AUTHORITY

Family Concept = A REALITY

BEEF 79% up the scale!

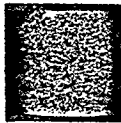
ZS = 'ISTIED OF SUPPORTING  
Blacks-Chicanos-Browns  
This is The BEST PLACE TO

Our children have more love here in Jonestown!  
I have no concern for my so-called Dad whatsoever because he always fought with my so-called man and even left after divorcing - he didn't and doesn't mean anything to me; I haven't seen him for 23 or more years.  
You spoke of the 17% rise in food / California has passed Prop. 13 = 11.  
Jimmy Ingraham's boss voted for the 800 people I have lost jobs in San Francisco! Jimmy LOST his job

BE! DAD spoke of  
SENATOR BROOKE!

DAD spoke HIS  
COMRADE = STEVE  
BEKO-MARTIN L.  
King!

EE-2-a-13B



27-5-78

Juan to Logue

Your Pain.

Dad,

Some of the reasons I think you feel pain, first is your physical pain in your throat because you have to talk all most 24 hours a day. And some days you do have to take 24 hours out of the day. And then your <sup>arthritis</sup> ~~arthritis~~. Because in the first alpha you had people hold you up so that you could talk to us and help you walk around because you were in so much pain.

And then I guess you would call it mental pain. Because you talk and tell us so much about the news and the pain and ~~forgetting~~ that people in Sierra, Gambia, Guinea and so on have to go through and we could be helping. But it seems like we don't learn or just don't listen. And so these are ~~the~~ some of the reasons I think you feel pain.

EE-2-a-~~14A~~ 14A

27-6-78

My Guilt - Juanita Segue

Dad,

What I feel the most guilt is that when I was in the states I would make excuses so that I wouldn't have to work as give as much time as I should and because of that not all of our family is not here.

And also I was not as responsible as I should have been and so I was one of the first people to come. And I shouldn't have stayed and work longer.

I wasted money I brought cloths I didn't need. I when to stores to often ate in restaurant. And how a mother guilt that I must feel is that the tapes prove all of the is exploit and touching third world people.

EE-2-a-1014B

May 20 1978

Dear Dad

Thank you for your love & kind  
& peace of mind, you guide me  
all.

As a sewing every one can do  
by stop it working out of shop, and  
teach the children to tie their  
shoes stop them from wearing  
trousers only to shames and out  
trousers, and make every child  
responsible for each jacket  
shirt any thing they leave, leaving  
them, don't give them others  
until they find the best one.

That means from 7 to 107 yr  
every plate, glass, spoon, fork, cup  
is at collocal market here at A.H.  
we have shops people learn about  
and press collect all that get  
to start with what most collect that  
thing to make money, & some one  
could procure some crape paper  
I can make flowers, I can crochet  
things to sell. I could go down  
and help sell and I think I can  
and I could have fish, fish  
chicken fried, or chicken  
dinners, when the shops if  
there is a place to cook, in  
mine I could also crochet  
I am not busy selling or fishing  
if there is a place to fish, I  
sell them also hope I can  
sell some chickens, even  
if I could get lavender seeds  
I could raise lavender plants  
Sale and perfume I have  
Book of perfume & cream  
Boy that is yet to come the 1st July

Dear Dad, I have to continue I 6.5-78  
to let you know how grateful I am to be out  
of U.S.A. and to be here in James Town Guyana  
I have always wanted to come to South America  
I did not see when I would ever make it  
thank you Dad and I am grateful to be here  
as I did before I can walk the walks of  
James Town the Rest of my life it nothing  
out side of James Town that interest me at all  
I have ever <sup>thing</sup> at should we have everything  
thank you for another Chicken Dinner. on  
yesterday word can not express my gratitude  
Dad the pain and hurt in my small ways  
when I see so many <sup>at</sup> my comrades are not grateful  
as they should be. I thank you for your teaching  
and I trust I am trying to become a  
good Communist. thank you Dad James  
Town is a beautiful sight to be held each  
and every day Dad if had known you  
in my early childhood I would have made  
it. But I need you now. I have committed  
my life to fight a Revolution. I think about  
Victory Harish Martin L. King Paul  
Paul Robeson Malcolm X. Medgar Evers  
The all have their part for Black  
speaking of struggle. my most Harish  
struggle were in Mississippi it so painful  
to ~~talk~~ talk about some of my pain were  
cause by my own people the middle class  
Blacks can be cruel oh so cruel it hurt  
me so bad when I see the young  
miss using your love over

164  
165  
166  
167  
168  
169  
170  
171  
172  
173  
174  
175  
176  
177  
178  
179  
180  
181  
182  
183  
184  
185  
186  
187  
188  
189  
190  
191  
192  
193  
194  
195  
196  
197  
198  
199  
200



it to take I were tracked from Place <sup>II</sup> to  
by ~~my~~ mother she did not even want me she  
Rejected me I still had to live with her  
until I Ran away from Home, I were  
Destayed <sup>there I was</sup> then out in the World No Education  
Lived in the woods of Ark. all my life on a  
Farm, never been to a city in my life where  
I landed in Vicksburg Miss the worst  
Rasest City <sup>in</sup> Ark. Arkansas Bone and Raised now  
miss. one of the I did not know where to turn  
my friend was gone my Grand mother do  
Loving to me, also a slave. I was  
Determined to self Educated my self  
the Best I could Read and studied Every  
thing I could get my hands on Knowledge  
I could my hand on in Casey ~~was~~  
Subject ~~ever~~ come now I have because  
I have a Great head I have Travel a  
many Painful Road to get to Jones Town  
Guyana ~~and~~ of the Expense I had  
and the struggle it was worth it all  
I I remember with Johnny Harvish  
As I said before I have seen Johnny Harvish  
over and over again I lived in the South  
I were home in the South I ~~any~~ saw the Johnny  
Harvish all through the South in my family  
my mother friends their love ones - <sup>Especially</sup>  
Block mother. I saw two Block Mother one  
their knee Beggin for their son's life that was  
in miss. that was before they the Elected Chair  
they were lynching then I <sup>at</sup> saw this Black  
Preacher were incalled I wounded what  
would be come of the world them I did see  
no End to this madness I did not know  
I would meet Jim Jones to liberator us

EE-2-6-8

Elsie Bell Pe. 10B, <sup>III</sup> miss I know where it is a

little town in the Delta of miss People living  
in the shettas improper having Shear Crapers  
work for nothing hungry Babies Senon with not  
Enought to Eat Just for as you can see nothing  
But Shacks to Live in only one Big white house  
that is the Farm Boss no Block are allowed on  
the main Streets of that little town only to  
shop and leave go Black to the Block Neighborhood  
at that all the South for the Blacks in Every City  
or town the only in the South in U.S.A. and Africa  
it more Blocks in South Africa they dont have  
a Stamp on there Arm in U.S. I would like to  
tell that to President Carter in Person my self  
in South Africa I can just Picture the Balles that  
are duffin Seniors Refugees without names no  
where to stay in my small way I misses lunch  
at noon who am I to have 3 meal a day when  
my Black sister dont have anything not even a  
place to stay I would like to get to Senator East-  
land President Carter Rochesa fellow, I would  
cut their throats my self, Especial Senator  
Eastland all the Blacks he has Destored in  
cludung my son and other, I Personal  
would put the Tri Commission Laws down  
there throats. Dadd am still Greatful Greatful  
to be hear in Jones town thank you God

left  
Elsie Bell

EE-2-a-16c

5/8/78

Dear Jim,

I thank you for an opportunity to attend school it has been one of my deepest desires. I am learning each day to appreciate more the highest example you have set for us.

I have no desire or want to be anywhere else but, here in this cause. I know and have begun to take part in the work that is necessary to get this work over here; I am glad you told us what was to come because I am not afraid or upset by our outside enemies.

I know you and Marcie & family are in the best of health. I will not cause you to use valuable time anymore, I am very sorry. The communication has changed and things are going smoothly. I know you present one with all of us here, please help us to help each other because it is so necessary in these times. If anything troubles me, I will write you. Hello to my true family.

STUDY LIST — CITY COLLEGE OF SAN FRANCISCO

INDEX NO.	DEPT.	COURSE	SECT	INSTRUCTOR	DAYS	TIMES	UNITS	GRADE
6074	DENT	51	111	MACRAE C	MF	12 1	2.0	A
6075	DENT	51	001	CANCILLA	MF	1 2.30	4.0	B
6076	DENT	51	001	CANCILLA	T	8 11	0.0	
6078	DENT	52	001	WINGATE D	MF	8 9	3.0	C
6041	DENT	53	001	MACRAE C	MF	9 10	3.0	B
6043	DENT	53	002	MACRAE C	W	12 3	0.0	
6061	DENT	71A	111	COURSE DROPPED 02/02/78				
6955	ENGL	5A	130	COURSE DROPPED 02/02/78				

CONTINUED

IF YOU ARE CURRENTLY REPEATING A COURSE, NOTIFY THE REGISTRAR'S OFFICE IMMEDIATELY TO AVOID ANY GRADE POINT DEFICIENCY.

Mafine

TO: 9E'S MAXINE F GR625  
 79 DIVISADERO  
 SAN FRANCISCO CA 94117



These are my mid-term grades  
 EE-2-a-17

"The Clean Get away"

The perfect plan to destroy Jim Stoen

Have one or one of our members infiltrate Jim's circle, Kill Jim, <sup>OPION CAPSULE</sup> Stay in the group for atleast a month, frame a killing on the person from our group, mess up their face & a shot gun, Bring them and the person ~~through~~ from our group actually gets away. become what their place is.

The man who was the farmhouse does not buy some me (and I know some one who ~~can~~ would do this), and this some one becomes the person (who is shot and unidentified). The unidentified person would be my / or who ever chosen for the job then I could return / or who ever, to Guyana under another name please. This would be a clean get away. If for some reason the plan fails and escape can't be made then you go down fighting - I wouldn't mind dying that way.

Dorothy Brewer.

EE-2-a-18

To Dad:  
I thank you for giving me the privilege to  
go into Long town on our new  
boat! I will do all I can to help  
while you're there. I want you to  
know I appreciate your loving concern  
for me and everyone here in  
Jones town.

Thank you

Dad! Tom Beckman

EE-2-a-19

The advantages of living in a <sup>country</sup> socialist  
All have the same things.  
First we have the best of medical  
care and the best of doctors.  
We don't have to worry about nurses  
pulling cords out the wall. After  
all we are together, one for all  
and all for one.  
Hospitals charge every one the  
same thing.  
We really live as a family.  
All races living as one race.  
We look out for each other.

Thank you Dad  
Selika Bordinone

EE-2-a-20

Jim:

Perhaps I speak with the irrationality that comes to someone who only knows each day if you are dead or alive by waiting on each additional installment of the news. Or perhaps that makes me strangely more realistic than others. I cannot judge. So I continue---one breath at a time until the inevitable comes and a situation which is already bad becomes suddenly worse. I don't know if I will ever see you alive again-- nor you me for that matter. I believe that life is without hope and that man is unperfectable yet I maintain that I am not a fascist--- though I must admit I find fascism more agreeable than anarchy--- the ultimate in human greed. I believe in this cause not due to attachments but rather because I sincerely believe in you, respect you and your ideal--- and that is it--- I don't stay because I erroneously believe that you trust me or like me because I don't believe either to be the case. I feel close to you in my loneliness--- not loneliness in the sense of needing people but rather the aloneness of decision making---moral decisions that I am incapable of and lean on you entirely for. I don't envy your life and I can see through the charades that have to go on here to maintain the peace. As you know I have no respect whatsoever for the bedroom revolutionaries around here who claim such great love for you yet won't leave your side long enough to pull an honest days work---- but I also know that you have to do it or this organization would be torn apart. It is utterly tragic to see probably the most creative mind of the century held captive by a bunch of selfish-- self-centered people. It makes me hostile and sick--but I don't have to go through it-- you do and I do sincerely feel sorry for your role. ----- Just a note----- I have never told you the final strategy that I have in mind if the time should come that something is about to happen to you-- I have thrown ideas to you that are slight variations of parts of the real theme but for the obvious reason that to protect me you would sabatogue the whole thing--so for that reason I just wanted you to know that I would not do that unless I thought you were dying and further you couldn't dabatogue it as of now because I have told no one what the real plan is. (though the end result will be the same). I have pledged what is left of my life to allowing you a death with dignity. I hope that something decent comes out of getting a new bunch of lawyers--- if not there are other routes--- but the only thing I want to accomplish in life is to give you a death with dignity and that is all that is important to me any more.

Hopefully I will see you again--- If not I wanted you to know I have no regrets whatsoever other than I wish I had done a better and more conscientious job and I wish I had not so often given into my greatest enemy--pettyness.

However, I have no regrets and I am grateful our children did not have to live this hell-----respectfully-----Teri

EE-2-2-1021

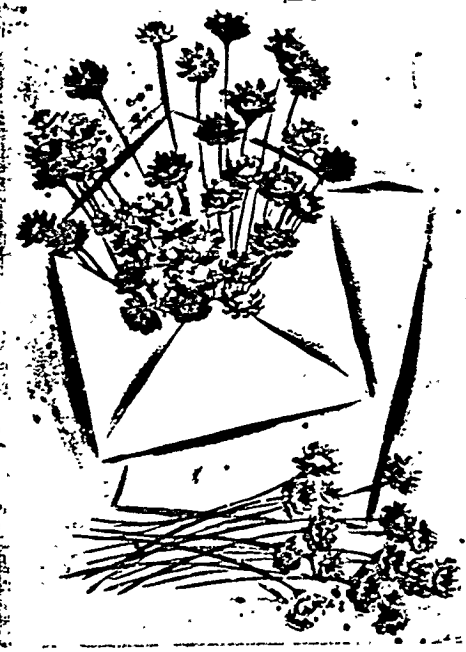
Dear Mother -

I would very much like to hear from you how you feel about me going abroad. I came here to avoid being the cause of trouble to the family and have heard nothing from P.T. I would like to know if things are cleared up and if I can go. I would like to be of service - not trouble. (over)

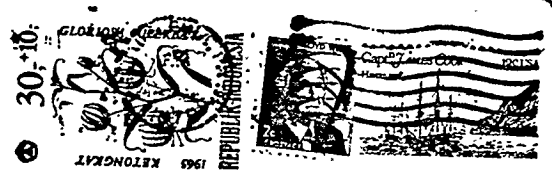
224



Is it possible to go from here or is it necessary for me to come to S.F.? I have not been sending anything because I didn't have anything to send. My license is not valid here. Love to all  
 Mary Black



Mary Love Black 900 N. 41st Street Phila. Pa. 19104



Mrs. Marceline Jones  
 Peoples Temple Church  
 PO Box 15023  
 San Francisco Ca. 94115





Dad -

There's so many things about people that I just don't understand. I could never see how they can be so cruel and unfeeling about so many things. After watching the movie "Hearts and Minds" - I just can't conceive of a person being so callused that they could watch the pain of a child who's skin is burned and peeling off, and not feel something. I feel so guilty about living in America with my apathy and paying my taxes, knowing that it did the things that god damn fascist country did to those beautiful people who never even shed a tear as the mother fucking American soldiers kicked and beat them. And then when the movie was over I felt like someone was sitting on my chest, just from how heavy the movie was. But the thing that just really got next to me, was after the movie people were talking, laughing and carrying on like they'd just finished watching the

EE-2-af-2A

2  
saturday night entertainment show. And I  
thought "what's the use? How can we ever  
achieve the goal of building a sensitive  
caring society when that move apparently  
affected so few people. Then to think about  
every day things like the way people destroy  
and abuse property - the people's property -  
walk on plants that grow our food. I'm  
sorry to sound so negative, but I'm  
trying to express how ~~sad~~ sad I feel  
to you and none else, not even to Ken.  
People only use one another to get what  
they want, then when they're through with  
you they discard you like used toilet paper.  
That's why I don't have friends, only  
acquaintances that I'll speak to in passing.  
Ken's games are minimal compared to most.  
I'll play them because I need someone.  
All this makes me see even more clearly  
how much - how very much you love us.  
I don't understand why you do - why  
you continue and continue to try to build  
something beautiful out of all of us little  
piles of shit. Your endless patience, love?  
EE-2-a-218

3  
kindness, compassion and socialistic principle  
completely amazes me. Like I said I don't  
understand how you continue - only because  
it's right to do so? I only know that I'm  
glad you do care the way you do. At least  
I have the comfort, for the first  
time in my life, that there is someone  
who won't desert me, or hurt me. I only  
wish I could be half as good and sensitive  
as you. I wish I could say I love  
you but you are the only one capable of  
love - I can only need, and need you I  
do. Thank you for continuing to stand  
for what is right when all of us seem  
to only hinder your progress rather than  
help.

from one of the little piles of shit.

Pam Bradshaw

24

EE-2-a-218

Case report on S.C. 17 year old woman. Had abortion on march 6th 78. History of one 1975 (at 12 or 13 years of age ?) prior abortion. Her pelvic exam when I first saw her march 21 was remarkable in that she had a spherical structure between the vagina and the rectum, exquisite tenderness in the pelvis and I was unable to palpate (feel) the fallopian tubes because of the pain. My impression was "Post-abortion pelvic inflammation with possible retained products of conception and a possibly perforated uterus. I administered a tuberculin skin test to be sure she did not have pelvic TB. Treated her with Ampicillin 500 mg by mouth TID for seven days. Four days into the course I upped the Ampicillin to 500mg Qid and gave her codeine for pain. 30mg Q 12h three times a week, evidently I didn't think her pain was too great. Seen on march 30th for dizziness I determined she had no neurologic cause and thought it was just low hemoglobin which was being treated with Iron. Seen April 22 for "sticking vaginal pain". Examination revealed a one plus tender uterus and 3 plus painful area behind the uterus. The left parametrial (beside the uterus) area was 2 plus tender and my diagnostic impression was "residual Pelvic inflammatory disease- Post Abortal".

② Again treated with Ampicillin 500 mg Qid for seven days. She improved. On May 5th she was seen again for "sticking Pain" and still had a retrouterine mass three plus tender but seemed less than prior exam. The inflammation was resolving. By May 16th after another course of Ampicillin for twelve days she had "considerable reduction in pelvic tenderness" At this point I decided she was getting cured. This is kind of embarrassing in retrospect. By June 2 after a couple of appointments for urinary symptoms she remained with minimal right lower abdominal tenderness (seemed subjective to me) and was doing well enough to return to the fields. She still had some discomfort as of middle of July but no further complaints have been registered. It is well known that there are psychologic factors in a percentage of woman seen for pelvic pain. Her infection could have been wiped out with high doses IV of antibiotics ~~but we did not have enough IV ampicillin anyhow~~. My impression is that the initial treatment was most significant as she had a fever at that time and she was looking quite ill. I should see her again to be sure she is alright. At that time I will check for Gonorrhea and can also do a syphilis screening test.

As for the meperidine, I am concerned about its use. The radio consultant said don't worry about addiction in a cancer patient, and gave no specific time length after which addiction occurs. Narcotics can cause the pyloric valve to become spastic during the drug effect and could delay stomach emptying and this could back up into the esophagus, I imagine. Also abdominal gas can collect and cause discomfort. During withdrawal joint and muscle pains are common as well as increase of autonomic nervous system symptoms. The drug effects can lower body temp, blood pressure, cause increase of pressure in the cerebral spinal fluid, increase the force of heart contractions, and dizziness and even fainting can occur.. Narcotics are constipating. They work in the central nervous system and apparently decrease the perception of pain. Talwin is addictive but has an antagonistis (weak) effect against other narcotics. Narcotics can induce broncho spasm and with history of Asthma this should be considered although it would be of greatest concern if taken during an asthmatic attack, otherwise probably no problem. Some others to try would be misentil, fentanyl and I can talk to Annie about these. But usually tolerance builds up to several narcotics not just to one so switching around may not prevent addiction from occurring. Seems that addiction is most dangerous in "self administration for imediate and continuing reward" says one book on drug principles.

EE-2-b-1

Jim:  
The following background may prove helpful:

Leona's description of Helma the sister that is coming to visit: She is selfish, vicious cared about no one and has no conscience. She stated that she caused the death of her first child that Leona was taking care of. (I don't remember the details.)

She caused the family the worst scandal by lying saying the man Leona was working for at the time was the father of the child. Lied to them (the family) and everybody else. The story made the ~~Star~~ Jet Magazine as I recall. The man was white and rich.

Never took care of Valerie. Valerie was very ill about a year ago. Leona called her. She told Leona that she is grown now she have to take care of her self.

At one time Leona (on

E-2-b-2A

2

went to the Dr. Office to keep her away from her house because of a dress, the sister threatened to kill Leona.

Leona is very close and protective of her family. I think they all are of each other except for this one sister.

Leona predicted that if Valeria come here her sister would use the excuse to visit altho she could care less about Val or P. Leona didn't want Debbie to come before she was able to come and bring Africa because of this problem but statements were made in S.F. that Leona didn't let her relatives to go to Jonestown. She also made the statement that Valeria was selfish and spoiled and would not think of the family first.

I once said to Leona that maybe her sister would change. She said after all she has done and never said she was sorry to any of us. She (over

EE-2-b-8828

will never change.

Leona said if anything ever happened here, and I was here and she was in the states to tell you (Jim) that she would not take the blame for Valerie or what she caused, but she said I make this promise if Leona cause Jim any trouble, I'll bury her and the family would have to live with it.

I have met her sister a few times also Bennie, John Harris also, maybe others have also, I think we need to be very aware. She's the type that will question thing, Keans sweet & horny type. Can be likeable if she want to be.

I would have written this before now but I just got Leona's letter last night. The letter sound as if Leona hasn't changed very much.

I think George Town should be friendly and very, very  
(over)

EE-2-b-6-20

careful.  
I think Rose should make  
sure Valerie get Leon's letter  
right away. She said some  
one told her that she  
had one.

I also heard Laris Lewis  
was in George Town from  
the states. Before I left  
she was neglarie and  
gossiping.

P.S. In mail from states faster  
should be moved from states  
if possible. I like to answer  
letters because people there  
need to here from people here  
and know they are receiving  
mail.

Rita said. Let's just keep  
letters until she is ready  
to give them out.

Alice

EE-2-b-100  
2D



I think Gene has a big mouth  
and also cannot be trusted. I  
question why he wanted to go  
in the bush so bad (obviously)

I believe that it might be good  
strategy - if you are convinced that  
Reky will or has committed suicide  
not to notify anybody. But at  
this point I think its too late.

First of all a person may tell  
and take this up, an American  
might find the body, and last  
of all a potential traitor could  
take a precedent to hide up  
in the bush with food until  
people figure he's dead and then  
assuming nobody has been notified  
go and eat on the plane.

I think you must notify the  
government of this, if only on the  
Q.T. at high level and still  
perhaps then bring in Jupiter  
to search as he can do better  
than the army anyway. Thus we  
can leave it up to Bushman how  
far he wants to commit himself  
and ~~then~~ then figure out what  
you want to tell everybody here  
and also Jupiter after that  
consultation!

JEFF C.

EE-2-b-3

Loetta Chavis

- Dad, some of the pains that I think trouble you are:
1. Getting our family here from states.
  2. Worrying about the class enemies that left the great movement & now are trying to destroy all of us here. Tom Stoen, murede, Cortemell, Cobbs etc...
  3. Lack of concern & interest that about 80% show in this community, people not keeping community clean & beautiful, people wasting supplies & not working hard as all of us should.
  4. Wondering who is going to be the next one to leave the movement & start shit like Deke Blacky & others.
  5. Providing the \$1500 expense for all of us here in Jewston.
  6. Trying to keep your blood pressure & blood sugar level normal.
  7. Just knowing that 3-out of 4 babies in the world are starved.
  8. Trying to eliminate anarchism in this community, so that all will protect workers' interests & their theory.
  9. Trying to organize every department & keep production high, so that we can get all our people here & others that will be coming when the nuclear bomb hits USA.
  10. Educate all so that we can be sensitive; so that we can know & understand suffering and pain of our black brothers & sisters all over the world.

EE-2-18-44

To: Dad  
From: Mary Lou  
Re: Negative remarks by me.

Aug. 2, 78

Jim,

I am one person who Carolyn Kirkendahl's self-analysis evoked a feeling of guilt in. I have always had a very passive pattern of not reporting myself when I fuck up. Her open admission put me to shame. One thing I recently did was talk very negatively to several people about the dentist Dr. Ngafook in Georgetown. I had a very bad and painful experience with <sup>him</sup> when he "removed" my wisdom tooth - with an excessive amount of bleeding for more than 12 hrs. following.

So I instead of keeping my fat selfish mouth shut and reporting it to you I indulged in a big case of self-pity and told several people about my bad experience.

This obviously included criticizing Dr. Ngafook very strongly - I went so far as telling those in Georgetown that I refused to go back to him to stop the bleeding. Some of the people I told were:

Maria, Joan, Evelyn L (in G. town) also the people who were with me in the dentist's office. I made some remarks to such as Pat Rhea, Lillie Victor,

Karen  
Lupton  
20 told Mary Waterspoon, Rita Lenin, Rhonda Fortson, and I also reported it to Sharda. I called him a butcher.

I apologize to you because I was so well taken care of for 3 days here in the SCU before I went to Georgetown. You provided me with a full course of antibiotics, codeine and tylenol and ultimately saw to it that I was flown in.

EE-2-b-42 SA

to finish off the problem and get it pulled.  
Another thing I was hostile about was that  
it was prearranged for me to go into the hospital  
and for Dr. De Costa to do the extraction (since  
it was an abcess) but there was a commu-  
nication breakdown when I got to Georgetown and  
they took me to the wrong dentist.

This still does not justify my negativity!  
After I came back here I saw a P.R.  
book with a quote that Dr. Ngafook had put  
in the Guyanese Paper about Jonestown. I also  
realize the fact that he had provided a lot  
of free services to us here. I even went  
so far as to tell a couple people that if he  
was the dentist who Birdie Arnold hit that  
I didn't blame her. Oh boy, that was really  
undercutting to you and structure. I am  
an extremely self-centered person. I should  
have accepted the pain and used it as a  
lesson and been grateful that I was provided  
the care. People all over the world can't  
afford to go to the dentist.

If you want to bring this to the floor it  
is alright. I deserve public admonition for  
talking negatively and being a self-centered  
self-pitying little bitch. I won't under-  
mine structure like this again. Thank You,  
Mary Lou  
EE-2-b-5B

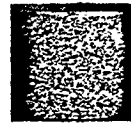
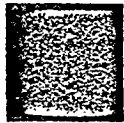
Since I got an excellent + on the test I would like to request to work on the boat, I still have my seaman's papers (U.S. Merchant Marine) if they are needed. I am now working with Ray Jones as his student and would like to continue to learn more about basic refrigeration maintenance and would like to work on the engines and maintenance of the boat. Anyhow I think that it would be best for me to continue doing maintenance work in my spare time here (including Wesley tells me he's going to help me learn radio repair) until I could be of more use fixing the electric motor, refrigerator & radios on the boat. I already know a little electric motor repair & a very little general mechanics.

JH Carey

EE-2-B-6A

To Dad  
from  
Jeff Casper

EE-2-b-6B



Dear Dad,

I am not going to try  
to take on responsibility  
since this appears to  
be what is upsetting you.  
This has always been the  
pattern that whenever I  
try to get ~~my~~ <sup>my</sup> ~~work~~ <sup>work</sup> I get  
denounced. You can find  
some young persons who work  
with Pay aid I already  
didn't go to my school class  
today. Since the day that  
I saw how you reacted to  
me asking to work on the  
boat and Sunday out

EE-2-b-7A

that I was learning a  
skill you said how you would  
rather some young person  
do this. I did not understand  
the meaning of the conversation  
we had the other night except  
that it suggests that you  
have strong feelings against me  
and that you ~~do~~ want to build  
a case against me. I still  
wish you would kill me and  
get it over with.

Jeff Corey

EE-2-b-7B



## WHAT WOULD BE FATHER'S WORST PAIN

Father's worst pain would be worrying about the welfare of the world. How the people are disbelieving him. The hungry babies going to bed hungry every day.

when you think of how people are spending so much money & time for foolish things, instead of giving to the poor, the sick, & the needy.

I feel so guilty for the way I spend money on foolish things in the states. I hope to make up for what I have done wrong one day. Would like to get out a self fabric & course to bring up the production.

Thank you Dad

Millie Cunninghamham

EE-2-b-8

41

Johnny Jones.

Can you get an OK on one of these  
suggestions to dispose of a vehicle in LA?

Thanks.

Harold

EE-2-b-9A

Course to take on below suggestions should be also determined by value of vehicle for sale or parts, which was not stated in this memo. ★

May 17, 1978

Dear Harold,

Irv Perkins wanted me to write this matter up to you to present to Dad because he feels you have more knowledge about the car in question and how we happened to have it at this time in our possession.

It is the matter of Bill Earl Purifoy's <sup>FORD</sup> white van which we have been paying the registration and insurance on but which does not have a pink slip with his signature. Bill Earl Purifoy is therefore the legal owner of a car that we have been using in Los Angeles for quite some time. <sup>(PT purch. orig.?)</sup> Ralph Jackson drove it and we had it insured under his name. We have let the insurance go and would like to get rid of the car, however we have a small choice without a legally signed pink slip. <sup>—junk condition?</sup>

First choice drive it out on the street and let it be impounded by the police, which means that the Purifoy's might get it if the letter of impound finds its way to them, which is a fifty-fifty thing. The second choice is to have someone call up the Purifoy's and tell them that we have their car and would like them to come and get it. Perhaps we could tell them it has been in Los Angeles all of this time and we didn't realize it belonged to them. <sup>—No good!</sup> Please find out from Dad what he wants us to do about this matter and let us know.

Thankyou Comrade,

Bill McLean

Gene suggests either:

- 1) have someone forge his name & get rid of it,
- or, 2) have Mac call Bill P. & ask him to sign a dupl. pink appl. because the <sup>orig.</sup> one he signed has been misplaced.

I think his 1st sugg. would work ok. Has been done before & not likely they would protest it as #1: its a PT vehicle to start with and #2: they prob. don't remember it was in his name by now. David EE-2-b-9B

To: Dad  
From: JEFF CAREY  
RE: POINT OF CLARIFICATION

I'M NOT SURE WHAT MY RESPONSIBILITIES ARE REGARDING THE TAPING OF THE GUESTS. IF I'M SUPPOSED TO REMIND PEOPLE EVERY TIME PEOPLE COME IN WHICH I CANNOT POSSIBLY <sup>FORGET TO DO</sup> AS I HAVE NO WAY OF KNOWING THIS, ALSO I SLEEP EVERY MORNING AND I'M BUSY IN THE AFTERNOONS AND NOT LIKELY TO HEAR ANY ANNOUNCEMENT. IF IT WAS MEANT FOR ME TO TAKE CHARGE OF ORGANIZING THIS I COULD DO THIS IF GIVEN THE RESPONSABILITY BUT THIS WOULD STILL FALL UNDER SHANDA'S DEPT, WHICH MEANS SHE WOULD HAVE TO BE TOLD I WAS ASSIGNED TO HER TO DO THIS, FURTHERMORE, THE BEST I COULD DO AT THIS TIME WOULD BE TO GET WESLEY TOGETHER (TAPE EQUIP.) WITH PROKES AS I DO NOT FEEL QUALIFIED TO INTERVIEW PEOPLE WITHOUT TRAINING

EE-2-b-10A

(OVER) →

IF THIS IS MY JOB I WILL TAKE IT  
ON. AS IT STANDS NOW I TOLD  
BOTH LEE AS THE OVER-ALL  
TROUBLE SHOOTER AND SHAYDA THAT  
THIS SHOULD BE DONE AND THAT  
DAD WAS CONCERNED ABOUT IT. I  
AM PASSING THIS NOTE THRU  
CAROLYN LAYTON OF TROIKA ALSO.  
UNLESS I'M GIVEN FURTHER INSTRUCTION  
AND DEFINITIVE RESPONSIBILITIES  
REGARDING THIS I DON'T THINK  
THERES ANY MORE I CAN DO  
ON THIS.

JEFF C.

CAROLYN LAYTON

EE-2-b-10B

EE-2-b-11A-c

removed because of

contents & placed

in portfolio ~~FF-13~~  
FF-13

111

Dear Dad:

Just want to thank  
you for everything that you  
done for me. When I was in  
the Kelly, I was hurting so bad  
I look over at you and I got  
relief. Now I am ready to go back  
to work, they want me to  
come in at 5 P.M. I will be late  
when I come in to service so  
I thought I would let you  
know and is this O.K. with  
you. Thank you for your  
love & concern for all of us.  
I love you.

Milton  
Mildred Cunningham  
EE-2 5-12

**SAN FRANCISCO  
CHRISTIAN  
CHURCH**

Membership No. 0763  
Expiration Date 6-77

Terry Carter

EE 2-b-13



Father,

would it be alright if I go  
to Jonestown when the boat goes  
next time. As far as immigration  
goes anybody could fill in just like  
I did for Debbie. I'm sure that  
somebody else can do a better job.  
As far as Tim it was unreal to  
think that him and I could make  
it this far. Nothing has changed  
except he's more cocky and I  
just hold it in more. I assure  
you that I won't have anything  
going on with Albert because I  
don't like him and I'm not going to  
hurt anybody again just because of  
my insecurities. If I can't go to  
Jonestown I'll volunteer to go back  
to the states and help Christine  
get Mona over here, or testify  
against the trouble makers, or  
anything else. I would appreciate it  
very much if you would let me  
go ~~and~~ ~~at~~ ~~the~~ ~~earliest~~ ~~possible~~ ~~time~~.

EE-2-3-14A

IF Christine can't get Mona I  
would not want to stay here or  
Brestown because I know that Mona  
would have been with her mom or  
in an institution now if it had not  
been for me wanting her and you fighting  
for it, she is my responsibility not  
anyone else's and I couldn't deprive  
my mom from being with her children  
this family, or this nation. So if worse  
comes to worse ~~and~~ and she can't come  
would it be alright if I go back  
and keep her. Besides socialism and  
you - she's all I got.

Thank-You

Sandi Cobb

To Father

EE-2-3-14B

Step  
or 13  
1300

Dear mother, thank you  
again for helping me  
get the straight message  
across to the proper understanding.  
Nelma Jones will arrive  
Tue 29th 11:30 p.m. She did  
express to me that she would  
like to work with Wanda  
King on X-Ray. She said  
there are new things in the  
X-ray field and she wanted  
to make Wanda aware of them.  
Other people that I know  
she knows very well is  
Jehanie Jones  
Alice Ingram  
Lennie Kise  
Francine Mason and  
Ava Jones. Although I don't  
know what Ava feels about  
her. I am saying this because  
T. Buford told me Ava was unhappy  
about hearing she was coming  
over EE-2-8-15A

Although I feel that Ava  
will override any discomforts  
she may feel about her, on  
the basis of the Greatest  
God to the Greatest Number,  
especially if she realize  
that as far as I know this  
is a peaceful visit.

Thanks again to you and  
the Office for everything.

Peace  
Lona Collins

EE-2-b-15B

Dear Jess

Thanks again for  
the trust you have placed  
in me.

I really have wanted  
this confidence and  
"I will not disappoint  
you."

As far as jail  
I'm not worried at all

That was a momentary  
thought. Frankly, I  
know I would do better  
than before.

There isn't too much  
in life one can be  
certain of - I do know

that I care for you  
Patricia, ignore

(Love)

EE-2-8-15A

2  
of communism! I'm  
not politized as I need  
but I swear I'm trying!

I feel bad about  
the store - Rhevena  
hasnt enough to last  
two more weeks - I  
told Hugh - but it  
takes a while to get  
stuff + Brokes keeps  
saying there no money.

If I could  
even get the cooperativ

I know - absolutely

EE-2-b-76B

3 I've could make  
10,000 a week -

but we have got  
to have clothes &  
records .

People here have  
held back clothes  
shirts jewelry - There  
are duffle bags of  
shit hidden away

It makes me sick  
the way people hide  
stuff - but there the  
losser on fruit &  
money —

(over)  
CE-2-b-16c

[4]  
I appreciate Kay project  
but had I only got  
the effort from the  
people to make clothes  
spreads & items for  
store we would have  
made a fortune !!

Ruby has made  
the job for us difficult  
She is incompetent for  
the job & wasteful  
as hell with good  
material!

EE22-6-16D



15/  
Rheena said - Patsy  
has wasted crates  
at least 5 crates  
of material with foolishness  
making pajamas for  
kids - Even the whole  
wondered why we use  
new cloth for stuff -

Sheets have still  
been cut up for clothes

We got a dress - from  
a new sheet - sheet  
was worth 40 - 50 +

dress was worth \$10.00  
EE-2-3-16E (over)

16/ Just stupid shit  
like that!

I don't feel  
Kay will push Ruby  
for us - Like, she  
will - when its Kay  
who needs the all  
out project. Kay will  
push - ~~But not~~ of

I've not been able  
to get 1 Broom from

Ken to get orders

on - I ask Ruby

EE-2-6-16F

for a monkey  
to get orders in  
Kuraka for Xmas  
& she has an  
excuse so we can't  
take orders unless  
we get a monkey -  
& if Guyan street  
sells monkey for  
1800 - Jim saw  
Kuraka - I could  
get \$25.00 . EE-24-16G  
(only)

191

I didn't mean to  
go into a mortgage  
but I so wanted to  
make a go of the  
place ~~but I could~~  
~~get the mortgage~~

I'm sure my  
motives are not  
pure + I want  
your approval - but  
whatever - I still  
know we needed  
the money -

Thanks  
again for your  
confidence on  
EE-2-b-161 (over)

110/

this trip - I would  
never knowingly  
misuse that trust

I Do care for all  
my faults -

Take care - I'll  
miss you - Love

my Bill = Take

care of yourself -

Tell Patricia how  
dearly she is needed

I loved !!!

EE-2-b-165

Bye Until -

Patty  
Your Comrade (Patty)  
~~Patricia~~  
Patricia

Dad -

From Don CASANOVA

Just some thoughts in retrospect,  
when I arrived in Jonestown  
16 months ago, Jonestown was known  
in the gossip circles as Joyce and  
Charles's Kingdom, mainly because  
they had absolute control on every-  
thing, also the way they treated  
people (grades, special treatment, etc) <sup>sadistic attitude in discipline</sup>

Anyway the main point is they had  
total control. Personally I believed  
they enjoyed this controlling everyone's  
life. Because when you first came out  
to Jonestown and started changing the  
administration they became threatened.  
A lot of negativity started at this  
time because of them. At the  
time, the finger of negativity  
was pointed at Charles. But I've

111-4-2-111

Always felt Joyce had something  
to do with it. She always came  
off so clean and innocent.  
Anyway she was always given special  
privilege to those she liked. (I don't know  
about that)

When the New Administration started  
she was not immediately put into a post.  
There was a notable change in attitude.

But settled down after becoming  
administration of Kitcher. She

~~was~~ normally has  
was nasty with most people.

Now when all the talk started  
about going to Russia ~~most~~ people  
there was an element that didn't want  
to go. I believe both Charlie and  
Joyce were part of this element.  
Last night 10 min before you talk  
about opposition going to USSR, Charlie  
told me and Mike P. He didn't want

511-24-17B

Things because of the weather, heard  
But nobody stood up to  
challenge challenge you when you asked)

It seems to me that is  
someone would be so self  
centered as to ever think of  
making <sup>living here</sup> without you. they  
must be either insane or hostile  
(This is my point if Joyce is  
this hostile) - When I've seen  
her prepare your food she has  
tight control on it.

2) Because she's close to Steve this  
would give her an ERA of trust.

3) \*  
The question is if she's hostile enough to  
stay here ~~by~~ after the group left  
is she hostile enough to poison you?

EE-2-b-17C



I know if this was projected  
to most anyone but ~~you~~ it  
would be immediately thrown away  
I believe she has this much of  
influence

Maybe I'm totally  
wrong, But its a possibility-  
that I felt merited some  
thought

EE-26-17D

EE-2-b-18

My only friend

Spa seta onchite for the  
lovely meals you give us  
I don't like seeing you sick and  
having to put up with all of us,  
you are the only friend we have  
I look around and look at all these  
people you have brought over here  
and that alone is a very great  
merit. I often think I always  
think about all you have  
done for us. We just  
don't deserve it. Will you

8/29/78 C-34

Dear Jim,

Sorry that I haven't been in the meeting this week and I did not get any news. I was in S.C.U. my blood pressure went up to near 200. They broke my swing down three times. My scissors were stolen. That's what ran my pressure up. I worried so. I'll be in the meeting tonight. Thanks to you my pressure went down. Thanks to you for every thing. I love you very much.

Katherine Dombeck  
EE-2-C-1A

PS, some one ~~broken~~  
Broke -  
- open the little house taken  
my underwear.

Katherine Domineck

I love you very much  
Thank you

EE-2-c-1B

Dad I am grateful to you  
for giving my self and 3 children  
the opportunity to serve in this  
great capacity of Socialism and  
Communism.

Dad about this Med Lock  
I would like to accuse him  
of molesting my young teen  
age daughter, Karen Carr who  
was 13 yrs of age when sent  
here. I could say this is  
the reason she was sent  
here.

Ether Dillard

EE-2-C-2

TO WHOME IT MAY CONCERN

I J. C. DAVIS HAVE TWO SONS THAT LIVE IN SEATTLE, THEY WOULD LIKE TO LIVE IN JONES TOWN. THEY LIVE BY THEMSELVES. CURTIS RONALD DAVIS IS 19 AND CREG DAVIS IS 15. BOTH WAS A MEMBER OF THE TEMPLE IN L.A.

CURTIS LIVED WITH ME ABOUT A YEAR AGO IN SAN FRANCISCO AND WENT TO THE TEMPLE. FOR ENGRAM - ROSS - & MAXINE TALK WITH HIM BEFORE ~~HE WANTS~~ LET HIM IN.

CREG HAVENT BEEN TO THE TEMPLE FOR ABOUT ~~TWO~~<sup>3</sup> YEARS.

ABOUT TWO WEEKS AGO CREG WAS BEAT UP IN SEATTLE BY A GROUP ROBBED AND STABBED IN THE FORE HEAD.

IF THERE IS ANY WAY POSSIBLE I WOULD LIKE TO GET THEM OVER SEAS

I ALSO HAVE A SON RONALD JAMONT DAVIS THAT LIVE IN LOS ANGELES THAT WOULD LIKE TO GO. THERE IS A LEGAL PROBLEM WITH HIM. HE IS 15 HIS MOTHER SAID HE COULD GO. SHE HAVENT SIGNED ANY PAPERS YET.

I WILL PAY ALL THEIR WAYS OVER THEIR WHILE I AM STAY AT THE AIRLINES.

I J. C. DAVIS WOULD LIKE TO TAKE RONALD WITH ME TO GUYANA ON THE FIRST OF JULY ON VACATION. FOR THREE WEEKS.

EE-2-C-3

Dear Dad,

①

Thank you Thank  
you first of all  
for everything.  
Thanks for showing  
Bill the example  
of a beautiful  
principle. I'm  
sure that he would  
say and feel that  
anything good he  
does is only because  
of you and your  
example. I feel  
the same. I do  
appreciate the prize  
that you gave to  
Billy Jackson on  
Fuer side. But  
I would like to  
get something off  
of my mind and

EE-2-C-4A

Be very honest with  
you. You've always  
had a way, some  
how of making me  
feel like I was  
a worthwhile human  
being with purpose.  
It's not only the  
public praise or  
the public recogni-  
tion you've given  
me in the past  
or lately. But  
any thing you do  
or say has so  
much meaning  
to it. My preferring  
women to men  
for 5 yrs has always  
at some time or  
another gotten me  
into heated argu-  
ments and great  
defenses. EE-2-C-4B



Wed. afternoon<sup>(3)</sup>  
after the rally  
I had to fuss  
someone out about  
that shit. Maybe  
my or Billy's public  
praise is a threat  
to too many people.  
I notice how people  
react after each  
of the praises  
me or Billy get  
from you. I don't  
feel they like it  
and it's mainly  
because they or  
so damn many  
of those passive  
ass Bitches get  
sick when they  
hear the word  
gay or lesbian  
or homosexual etc.

EE-2-c-4c

Being gay as a  
woman was kind  
of hard sometimes  
but, I always  
had your example  
to look at and  
realize that in  
comparisons to the  
overall world  
situation and  
what was going  
on with People's  
Temple, I had  
only such a small  
small thing to  
bare. I must say  
though, the word  
Jesus is beginning  
to get me into more  
heated arguments  
and the first thing  
anyone relates to  
is "What You Are"  
like for instance  
EE-2-c-10

Because of it. Staying  
to myself keeps  
me from telling  
people just what  
I think of them  
and then getting  
myself into long  
heated arguments.  
I got into a  
argument today  
in which I brought  
out your name,  
telling the person  
that as "Father"  
sup I need no  
defense I am  
what I am and  
if you don't  
like that's your  
ass. I'm sorry  
Dad that I used  
your name in  
such ugly Bull  
shit. The Person  
EE-2-C-4E

5  
Dad people as a whole I feel don't relate enough to it. But I feel if they do relate to the word sex then they damn sure should relate to that. Each time I get my name, or Billy's name called out and something said good about him or me, I have to curse out a couple of threatened passive Bitches the next day. I don't wish to be violent in my words or in my deeds, I do stay too much to myself

EE-2-c-4F

⑦  
then made the  
statement, saying  
I was just sorry  
that she wasn't  
what I was. Saying  
I was sorry that  
I was gay and  
she wasn't, which  
make no real  
difference to me.  
But if people don't  
want to relate to  
their own homosexual  
identity or see  
themselves as they  
really are, then  
that's them. But  
if I do, I don't  
see where there  
should be any  
conflict. Before  
I wrote this I  
felt it was just  
more of my  
paranoia. Then  
EE-2-cl.4H

I did remember  
that I was going  
on facts and  
particular people  
so I do know  
what I'm thinking  
is real.

Thank  
you  
Dad  
Cynthia  
Davis

EE-2-C-49

TO Dad

Jim

Letter from  
Debbie Evans -

mentions Denny  
is lovely & says his  
brothers are in the  
right place.

Positive on her  
part. Might want  
to read it to the  
congregation.

EE-2-d-1A

7-3-78

Dear mom (Marcie)

Got your letter, and as always was really glad to hear from you. The pictures were wonderful; glad you got Stan in there! Its just amazing how much they have grown... they truly are not little boys anymore - but fine young men. Everyone really looks well.

Things are about the same here - still at a hectic pace; trying to get this stuff out as quickly as possible.

Still working; just started 2 new interns and am already pulling my hair out! if I finally show up in Jones town bald... you know why! Did Jimmy Jr. tell you I talked to him the other night... him and about 20 other of the guys were in the radio room 2 cliff; what a rowdy bunch!!! Really though all the young men sounded so good and really enthusiastic about

EE-2-d-1B



all they were doing. Jimmy's voice is so deep; they tell me he has the biggest feet in Gonestown - but when you're 8 feet tall (and he sounds about that tall!) what else do you expect!

Almost every time I talk to Teri; Lew comes in and says "Hi" - and always talks about the babies, and about all the babies there.

One thing - Cliff and Lew both asked about Daunny - Daunny just left on a ship; will be gone about 2-3 months. Going to Asia; Philippines, Micronesia and supposed to go thru the Cambrian. He called before he left; and we talked for about an hour. He said a lot of things about how he knew that "Dad" was the only Father, and that the work in Gonestown would not go down but would succeed - and was glad the boys were there doing it like they should. He knew how right it was - and that he was too proud, and too self-serving and that's why he was not where he should be.

EE-2-d-1c

(2)

He knew that it was quite possible that when he returned I would not be here - and he would be totally cut off from the family; and he had never felt so alone - and hoped some day that if he came to Guyana he would be able to see everyone.

He said that if it came down to it getting hard to get out of here (for me and others) he would do what he could to "hold folks off" so we could leave -

He got a call from Freeman; Rose had called Freeman about signing the petition ("Concerned Relatives") against us - because she knew her signature alone would mean nothing. Freeman called Danny about it and Danny told him to leave it alone + stay out of it unless he wanted to start something he couldn't finish and lose the boys at the same time. (not the most terrific PR - but effective; he didn't sign and we're still on superficially friendly terms - although his rather cool - but

EE-2-d-1D

then that's not new -)

Danny was crying when he was talking - first time I've heard him cry in many years; maybe something was sinking into that thick exterior of his; maybe not.

So who knows where he will end up - he knows and believes in the Principle and is proud of the boy for staying with it - he can't at this point swallow his own ego + pride and get back into what he knows is right. He's not happy; he's constantly on the defensive; wheeling + dealing to survive; and he's alone and was realizing just how much pain there was in the world. This is to let you know - I did not want to tell Lew and Cliff (and no doubt Sam) because things can be misinterpreted in a letter. He has not been "against" us; but he's not to be envied either; he's unhappy and unfulfilled and he knows it. He does not want them to look to any other place for happiness, because I think he's finally realizing there is no other place where one can be truly happy or content. EE-2-d-1E

(3.)

is think he's finally realizing what is of real value in life; Father; family and friends who think and believe as ~~you~~<sup>we</sup> do - a Principle to live your life by. He will probably never change and quite possibly we will never see him again - but he knows that is his fault; and his decision.

Maybe none of this is really necessary and they are not really concerned about it. And I'm sure I'm looking at this more emotionally than objectively, and that is why I did not want to breach the subject myself. You know what is appropriate more than I -

also - Rose has come out against us; (re that petition bit) and has now remarried again (#4) I talked to her 1 or 2 times; she's been very cool and detached; and only asked about the boys in passing. Did not want to hear about the project and tried to belittle or ignore any positive statement I made.

and Freeman - has his life - realizes now the boys are not coming back - does not really want to hear me talk

about the project, he has his work and his life and he is "very busy". He does want to hear from the boys though; letters + pictures; and they should write; so that he will not be taken in by Rose if she should try to make him choose sides against us. I think its just a matter of covering all bases - and then again it may not even make a heck of alot of difference - but as long as were still here; it would probably be a good idea.

So-if they want to know - that's where their immediate family stands - I will not be telling them any of this, but if you feel its appropriate please do - otherwise that's that.

So enough of that stuff - I have to finished some inventions and then get ready for work (yick!); soon we will all be in Jonestown; together and living the life as it should be; for all to see.

of nothing else; the appreciation and reestablishing of my values and beliefs - my family and my Father; has been worth the long separation.

EE-2-d-16

(4)

Existence is hollow, meaningless w/o the Principle to work for; the comradeship and warmth of the people who believe as you do... no matter the day to day squabbles or problems...

its nothing compared to the vast despair and alone ness that this system produces... and this time apart only reaffirms my opinions. I guess what really brought it to a crystalization was when I realized how little people actually laugh - and laugh together; with the same feeling and knowing...

We've laughed together; and felt together, and those seeming moments were eternities; because we were not alone.

Someday people will realize they do not have to endure such despair.

Well enough babbling -

I've definitely written a long enough letter -

Take care - as I know you will; I have a sign on my desk that I look at often -  
it says: EE-2-d-1H

"... although I may not sit and  
talk with you, or share a cup of  
coffee with you;  
you are my comrades and I'm  
counting on you..." (Qini - 1976)

and I know he is; for whatever it  
is I can do —

and to me; that's what it's  
all about.

All the affection  
and love that I  
have;

one of your daughters;

Deb  
S

EE-2-d-11

Marcus Jones

7/1/78

Dear Jim,

Possibly I'll reach Jonestown before this does -- although I'll seriously doubt I'm going anywhere until the seatbelt is fastened! But I don't want to be leaving this place with any "guilty secrets" so to speak -- even what in this case, might be a plausible resolution to an irresolvable problem.

"I know how you hate my honesty on this matter" (and doubtless resent my putting you into that Catch-22 as well), but here goes: By a completely fortuitous circumstance, my so-called mom called from New York, and said she is sending me a record of music by Ralph Shapey -- my former composer teacher you stopped me from contacting by revelation a year ago (you asked for a "confession"). I said fine, send it; then I hung up the phone and wept and wept. I'm not saying that to pull your heartstrings, though-- just as some kind of insurance that I don't get slammed as some kind of callous ingrate, doing nothing more than scheming to escape responsibilities. Then the next day, also by "accident", I was suddenly able to synthesize two separate sets of notes, which had also been "accidental discoveries"; and between the three "accidents", I seem to have wound up with an intricate technique I had been trying to develop off and on for fifteen years. I felt completely elated!-- I can't remember feeling like that for a long, long time, not over anything. Then a couple of days later -- and I mean, by sheer "accident": my mom thought I might have her (lost) passport, and I looked for that in a handbag I had not gone near for months, one she gave to me. I didn't find that, but just a single sheet of paper, a note to you, telling you I was going to write music again, that I just was. And I never remembered writing the note at all; and it wasn't the way I've approached that subject with you; it was an atypical kind of thing.

Anyway, I hadn't given any thought to synchronicity for a long time, just resigning myself to life being completely, genuinely "accidental" -- and a pretty messy accident, at that. But I was getting very unstable behind all this. Then we suddenly got word about moving! Anyway, what I'm planning to do is this:

I've had this extraordinary text --the best I'll ever write--, that I have literally wanted to set as a symphony (I mean even if it's years from now; one just is never free of that. It's a part of me, so I won't apologize for it). But it's the kind of thing I would have to do magnificently or not at all; and I can't ever see where I would ever have the chance, the way things have been going. But Ralph is literally a Beethoven (apparently the New York Times just reached a similar conclusion; not that their word necessarily means anything, but I believe that's literally true). So what I'm going to do is drop it in the mail to him right before I go over, along with a note. I don't know that he will do it (set the thing); but if he does, I'd be entirely confident that he would do an extraordinary job. In any case, it will be in the hands of someone who won't ridicule me or castigate me, or treat me like a freak or a renegade over it, so I wouldn't (personally) have any regrets about sending it. And then, if there is no response at all, I'll be off in a new world and there would be no way I'd be brooding over it. If on the other hand, he does respond, who could be hostile over it? Anything he might write or even have someone else write, he has his own ensemble and can produce anything he wants, so it would be no problem for us. In fact, it would be a credit to us; we could only gain mileage by having people established in various fields, whatever the fields might be--even far in the "out field", like this. (Although I assure you, if I had any say in planning my genes, there are a few I would have eliminated for sure).

Anyway, I know this means nothing to you, nor anyone else -- but it's such an obsession with me, and I thought this might be the best way to deal

EE-2-d-2A



with it. Here I'll have his music just before I leave, and I'll know for sure whether what I want is there or not; and I can leave this other off on my own way out.

And I did think, well, since that's what you decided ~~to~~ do why not just do it? But I thought I should tell you (even if you resent it), because of the revelation you had before not to contact the man, at that time at any rate (and I don't know the exact reason for your revelation, I didn't ask and you didn't say); and also because absolutely no-one relates to this issue, not even you; and the strain of doing this "behind your back" so to speak, would only compound an alienation which is already extreme in certain respects.

And all I'm asking (on the issue generally) is that if you have something to say, say it, instead of saving it and then exploding somewhere along the line. If you would only relate to me, instead of bombarding me, maybe we could even get some of these terrible impediments reconciled.

I'm sorry if this is the wrong thing, Jim. But I feel no security about it any which way; and maybe this way, there is at least a chance it could be resolved.

Thank you for your patience. As for myself, I'm just doing the best I know how to do at this one difficult point.

Hope to be seeing you all soon.

*Laurie*

EE-2-d-2B

To: Jim  
From: Laurie

7/26/78

The attached article on the Castro interview with Barbara Walters I thought I had already sent. I already sent the tape -- which is substantially different than the contents of the article, to say the least. A more flagrant example of lying in the press. *(over)*

With the comparison between press on the USSR and press on us, I don't have very many articles to work with, unless I go to the library. I understood it was wanted for teaching purposes (?). Anyway, I made some notes on the attached article on "peaceful co-existence" that can at least be one class worth, perhaps more.

Something else I was wondering about is the link between the Soviet "dissidents" and this Helsinki "human rights monitoring group", which they were supposed to have founded and was headed by Solzhenitzin. They had at least \$350,000, used to help "political prisoners", would be interesting to know who funded it. Then this whole drive on "human rights" could be a suspicious parallel to the kind of thing we are going through(??). There may be absolutely nothing in that, but it always struck me as strange that Stoen and the others thought they could do something as ridiculous as appeal to the U.N. about us and "human rights". Is there some kind of network to "expose human rights conditions" with socialist countries and groups? Maybe the library has something on the Helsinki group. Anything else that can be researched too... I like doing research.

It will be good to see Kathy Reynolds squared away. She has certainly been persistent, and she sounds thrilled to have the chance to go. The second person I was worried about is Frank Garcia, but it looks like he'll be out of jail soon.

I'll be picking up too, on planning a music curriculum. I did begin that a year ago, but I felt completely intimidated about even asking. I was sure for a start, that you would veto it, under the guise of being "more needed in other areas". I thought if you didn't interfere, it would only be because you felt I "needed" (like a hole in the head) to find out for myself how disinterested everyone is. Then I thought, even if you thought it was o.k. and people generally were enthusiastic, it would be unbearable working with others knowing I would only face ridicule myself if I returned to what had been the consuming interest of my life for so many years. And that triple obstacle (you; me; everyone else) seemed entirely too much. I thought maybe I would never even be able to consider it. Even with the way pretty much clear now, my confidence is completely demolished, and I feel if I ever knew anything, it's all gone. I am devising a rather unique and flexible teaching device though, to teach children basics. They can learn to use their ear and their eye and manual manipulation simultaneously. We'll have them sight-singing in four-part harmony by the time they're twelve, plus write music, take dictation, work out their own ensembles, all kinds of nice things.

Oh, I had not meant to "alarm" you, incidentally (the "deadly" business). I simply felt I had to deal with the matter, and I had no reason whatever to expect anything BUT the usual fireworks, which I also knew I could not handle at this time. I'm aware that you might, for that reason, have felt forced to take a position of greater latitude than you usually would, and I'm not assuming you've given me some kind of carte blanche. The problem itself is a complex one of alienation, and (if it can be resolved at all) it will have to be resolved in Jonestown; but for the moment, you've eased some bad tensions considerably and that is appreciated. The worst of it has really been feeling "locked in a closet" --- but it looks like I might come out now and get a little sunshine... and hopefully give some to others as well. Maybe I can even feel a little friendlier towards you. (I'll try).

Well, to the business at hand: The two most interesting news articles here are, I think "Ellsberg: Nuclear War Ahead", and the Black Panther article on the conspiracy behind the assassination of Malcolm X. On the Andrew Young comments, both Coretta King and Jesse Jackson came out in support of them. (On Jesse Jackson, I don't know exactly where he is coming from. I've never liked him (slick, preacher type, "Black capitalism" and all that), but he does seem to come down heavily at times where it's needed. He came out more strongly than any other Black leader in the country about Proposition 13, and California isn't even his own state. He's also been given some type of authority re the Los Angeles public schools -- I don't recall just what. Something having to do with reorganization).

Enclosed is a copy of the letter to be sent to Carl Blackman and the other person from the Chronicle whose name I was given. Jean still has to read it through so it is not necessarily final, but pretty much so. On the enclosures, I happened to come across Carl Rowan's original article on the conspiracy against Black leaders, which should be very helpful to him in understanding the situation here. I had wanted to include the smear of Guyana from the Chroni-

EE-2-d-3A

cle (S.F.) done while Burnham was in the Soviet Union; but I had not been saving all the clippings I've sent over (copies, that is); and couldn't find it. I wanted to stay off any question of Guyana being smeared on account of us.

ALSO: I thought I had already sent you the article about Barbara Walter's interview with Castro, but I see it here, so I'm clipping it on to this sheet. I already did send the tape. It's the most glaring, damning kind of comparison that could be found. (Castro's statement: "Our policy has been precisely the opposite of those adventures in Zaire", then what they fabricated him as saying). Tomorrow (which we'll have to be sure to tape), Castro is supposed to be coming out with "new information" relating to the Kennedy assassination, to disprove the CIA's accusation of any Cuban involvement. Then the typical newscaster's brainwash: "Why he is coming out with this new information at this time is 'not yet known'". (And indeed, if the CIA would stop accusing Cuba of every other kind of murderous thing as well, maybe this would not even be necessary!)).

Re the letters to the D.A. in L.A.: We've already mailed 30 each to both Van de Camp, and the investigator, Ramirez, from S.F., but more are being written. In fact, we'll probably write tonite during service. Then Vera flew down to L.A. with ~~65 letter drafts~~ for the people down there to do, plus they can write variations on those to stretch it out further. So both Van de Camp and Ramirez should easily have over a hundred letters each before the weekend, likely more.

Then we'll write Burnham and Mann about John by the weekend, <sup>— 7 more</sup>  
<sub>to the D.A.</sub>

NO: they only wrote 28 down there, I just learned, we'll do the leftover drafts up here. They did not think any more than that were reliable, in case they were contacted by the D.A. It makes it tight. Mac will be up here soon, and we can discuss it further -- it would be better of course to have more letters from there. We'll mail some from down there anyway -- ones without a return address.

EE-2-d-3B

Jim I heard you say that you wanted every one who worked to write up what their job is and the time you put in. When I was at the radio room, I went to work at 7: A.M to 1: P.M and worked at Central supply at 1:30 P.M to 4: P.M. but I haven't been at the radio room for about 3 weeks after they moved Hyacinth and I out of the senior center I had to help her get together each morning that rushed me and having to come back every now and then to see if she needed anything so I talked it over with Ana Jones about being off for a while until we got some one to help out Ana told me to do so and she would let me know later I still work at Central Supply and in my spare time I cut up stuffings for the toys. I like working at Central Supply very much because I had <sup>work</sup> for once where I had to <sup>work</sup> with clothes. I like doing that and anything else that will help.

Spahseebah Ochets for every thing  
EE-2-d-4  
Zippy Edwards

Dear Dad:

I am about the work of my Father. I have learned that I am guilty of lies, untruths, passivity, and the messing of the herb situation. I do not believe that I did not do it myself. I have resisted structure and have taken advantage of my fellow co-workers. I did not have the gumption to confront them to their face and have not done my work in that area. I have been building myself up and have been dishonest. I do not have the sense to finish things I start, and I start a lot of things. I have taken on two other assignments this week, one for Sharon Jones, and one for Larry Schacht. They both asked me to help in the diet department. I did not finish the one diet for the special assignment and it still needs to be finished as to the reasons for and research. I have somehow got to stand up for something I have been working to the detriment of the department rather than for the benefit. I have been turned around and I let it happen. I have gone to a lot of people and only confused myself. I hope and change. I will. I have gotten very nervous over this situation. When I started the herb situation both Fannie and Ernestine when I pushed them to work with getting things done, they said don't get nervous Shirlee. I can't help getting nervous and sometimes worried. I don't know why, but there is a nervous tension with me at work. I feel it at the herb kitchen. Now that it has been remodeled it should change. Also I don't carry through my projects. I have assessed the last few months and also this stems way back several months. I have had a pattern of also good and bad follow-through. I have I guess a lot of anachism that I was not coping to. I see that I have not changed a whole lot, but now as long as I can look at it, very painful, maybe I can change. Sometimes I do look at the long way ahead, I hope that I can change enough to bring some good to the collective. It takes being in the right job. I have had to supervise and I do fall back to the not wanting to be a bad guy. My workers work very hard and I do not seem to have the right to push them. John Harris ~~was~~ has been very hard on me and also Tish has been hard on me. But I have deserved it. I do not know why the Herb situation hasn't gotten father lately. Even through thick and thin there has been a comradery. No one has been goofing off. They are super and I seem to see things differently and I sometimes wonder why I am out of touch. Lately I know things are now not what they used to be. I need to have something to change my follow-through. That is satisfaction. I want to produce but my mind closes off things. There is also a lot of nervous tension. I know I have to let you take the helm and not do that which is my pattern along. I know that you have been talking about my narcissism, and I'm ashamed that I have went ~~xxx~~ into myself so much to learn what a fuckup and how selfish. I have been childish and not wanted to take responsibility. I felt blocked in action a lot. I thought due to others that they blocked me but it's really been my own mind that produced. I've told a lot of half-truths, I found myself doing it again tonight and I realized that they were so. I did not realize that information has to be shared. I'm so sorry that I didn't listen to you that night after the meeting. I was confronted you were kind. Ever since Don came off the public service I have been paranoid about going on. I must say in response to Tish and John that they have been very helpful, and at times very kind, as it's been a heavy assignment. How come I'm such an asshole and everyone else is OK? I need to answer that for myself. I'm trying to think of others and be kind.

I wrote this several days ago and now today when things are changing, I realize that you've known and worked through this whole situation and the position and its false values. Thank you Dad. I need to finish a lot of things I've let go and piles a now I don't know how to finish them. I'm finally working at organizing. I have courage but don't exercise. Now John Harris is organizing the herb situation and I'm somehow to work it out. There's a lot of untied ends. I've ~~xxxxxxx~~ seen a lot of faith that I have to work it out but I can no longer do it alone. My eyes have been carrying me along but it's messy. I can't stand my huge ego. I realistically have to release it to you because it is holding me back. I'm not very productive now and I forget things and I need to stop this ~~xxx~~ be productive

EC 88-2-2-1A

I forgot things and I need to stop this faking and face the truth. I need to grow up and stop avoidng, consistently. Please help me to get on the right tract. I need to not kid around if there is notification I am not afraid of hard work, I just don't like acting as an elitist. You've gotten away ways to I do not communicate well and listen even less. I've not listened to those who've suffered so much. I was also so worrkdd by about your own ass. and ran like the old capitāistic- you said to be introspective. I've hd alot of privileges-made me selfish too as were the thidren. I had not right to be supergising - those who did the work aouth be he sup erivising theyknow how and I didn't because they wæe supposd to survive in the other system. They hd to eat what the lonkeys shovehd out. Gad, what insensitivity! Thank yo dad for the insight . I never waid il would be sorry - but now i've said ti so much lately everyone seems to not believe my because I do the same things over and over again. I've realized that I ned to forgive and let things go and not hold onto them. My so-called mom did thå constantly and she helø up so much resentment. I've thought of doing to a new dñew and back they need to realease ins instead of carryitn with me. Maybe I should stay with my own field, nutrrior only you can tell. Peace.

Shirlëee Fields

I

EE ~~BB~~-2-e-1B

From Leslie Fortier  
26-5-78 (Pain)

To Dad,

One of the most frequent pains that you are confronted with most is the pain of no one but you really caring - not only about us but about all people. You <sup>are</sup> struggling so hard here and we who don't even love liberation enough to liberate ourselves. People who have walked with you, seen your ultimate example and character, yet betraying you, to turn into vicious and hateful people. You always giving your all, but never receiving any change or return. Realizing that you are the only one who is a true and dedicated marxist-leninist. No one else would make themselves a prisoner here cutting yourself off from the specialized medical care that you need & not being able to participate in helping with the liberation of other 3rd world struggles. For years I have seen you give, sacrifice, giving yourself, sleeping with men and women to save this group and not accepting bribes of millions of \$ - no one but you would do that. It's painful. I know to put up with this. Seeing people on so

EE 2-e-2A

many different levels of consciousness. Are not  
all on the right level. Bleeding, pouring  
your heart out only in the next hours hearing  
of a new traitor. Not being able to trust any-  
one but yourself completely. You always  
being the peacemaker, the one who always  
gave chances - only to be stabbed in the  
back. How much more can you take and  
well you? Not being able to spend the pro-  
per time with your own children that  
they so much deserve, because you have  
at all times included all of us on vacations -  
and people always fucking up so you can't.  
You are the only one that feels. So many  
times ed say "how does he do it"? Yet you  
keep on. Working about how much more  
\$ we need, yet we don't even work hard  
enough or show that we care. Those are  
pains I feel you endure. Also the terrible  
physical problems you endure that no one  
else would - we for the most part don't want  
to deal with pain or that's a lot of sickness.  
That's a lot of what you go through. Also  
realizing you're the only one with the courage  
to stand tall for Socialism. THANK YOU.  
I will try to make it easier for dedicating myself  
more.



May 24, 1978

Dear Dad,

I was wondering if Phonda could approach one of the policemen in the Bickardan Police department. She goes there when new people come into the country. I think she would get what information she could even if she had to submit to sex. She and I have talked about what if she had to be screened or even if I would have to do it with a man. We once made an agreement with one another that one way or one day we may have to see what little sexual appeals we

He has  
a high  
opinion  
of  
his  
sexual  
appeal.

have for the cause.

From the way she

has changed since 9 months ago in San Francisco

EE ~~100~~-2-e-3A

she looks me in the eye now and tells me what she thinks. I noticed how in dealing with the men in Georgetown she was more willing to give them an argument than I was because I didn't know our public relations and how important the men were to us. I am sure that she knows that I understand fully what she has to do for the cause.

I don't think she knows... She herself well enough - she's still too passive + I think she compensated with a man at our open house talking to him alone - when she could have involved others in the conversation - she does have a cooperative attitude in the house - I just don't think she could handle a sexual thing.  
Sharon

EE  
2-2-38

TO JIM

FR: JANN G.

I WANT TO SINCERELY APOLOGIZE FOR THE CLASS TONIGHT. I TRIED TO DO WHAT YOU TOLD ME  
SHOW YOUR LEADERSHIP AND REVOLUTIONARY WORK. THE CLASS WAS STRUCTURED IN THIS WAY. I SHOWED  
4 COMMON FAILURES OF REVOLUTIONARY LEADERS: NOT HAVING TIGHT CONTROL OF THE MILITARY,  
NATIONALISM, LACK OF FAMILIARITY WITH THE PEOPLE, AND THE PROBLEM OF ANTI-AUTHORITARIANISM  
(WHICH I TOOK FROM AN ESSAY OF ENGELS). FROM THIS WE DISCUSSED LEADERSHIP AND WHAT WAS REQUIRED  
OF US AS FOLLOWERS. THE MATERIAL WAS POORLY PRESENTED AND THE MAIN PROBLEM WAS THAT I WAS NOT  
REALLY INTO IT. I LACKED COMMITMENT AND UNDERSTANDING TO GIVE THIS TOPIC A REALLY POWERFUL  
AND EFFECTIVE PRESENTATION, THIS REFLECTS ON MY LOW LEVEL OF SOCIALIST CONSCIOUSNESS AND I  
SHOULD NEVER REALLY HAVE TO LOOK AT MYSELF. THE FACT THAT I CAN DISCUSS MARXISM AND POLITICS  
BUT CANNOT ADEQUATELY DISCUSS YOU THE LEADER SHOWS ELITISM AND INTELLECTUAL DETACHMENT WHICH IS

EE-2-8-1A

CHARACTERISTIC OF A BOURGEOIS INTELLECTUAL. AGAIN, I APOLOGIZE. WHEN I PRESENT THIS TO THE ONES WHO DID NOT HEAR IT TONIGHT, I WILL REALLY THINK IT THROUGH.

THANK YOU FOR ALL THE ENCOURAGEMENT YOU GIVE ME THOUGH I DO NOT DESERVE IT. ALSO, I WANT TO LET U KNOW THAT I INTEND TO GO BACK TO THE FIELDS AS SOON AS I CAN ARRANGE A PART TIME TEACHING SCHEDULE WITH THE JUNIOR HIGH.

AGAIN, I APOLOGIZE.

*Lana Ferguson*

EE-2-7-15

Jim

Mr. Shriver concluded that a family of four must be classified as poor if its annual income falls under \$3,000 and an individual income falls under \$1,500 . . . it is clear that at least 105 million people or 50% of the population (U.S.) live below the poverty line "pg 252"

small wonder they were afraid of King  
just a quote you might find of interest  
from "The Enemy" by Felix Green  
Larry L. P.S. perhaps we should send a card with Don Freed's remarks to Durham & other friends

EE-2-t-2

From Amondo G.

My self evaluation, I felt that when I first got to ~~George T.~~ George T. every thing was going fine no complaints going out every day checking on Char coal. After that I started doing purcurment at first everything was going fine. I went out to Linden for three days made about 600 dollars. Came back feeling very good knowing that I did something. I never was to good in purcurment but that three days in Linden showed me that I could do it. got back to G.T. Made about 30 dollars about two or three days later. Started going down I felt defeated. when people was not giving. I am sorry dad that I did good work in some things but bad in another that when my attitude came out I felt bad about not making enough money but I kept it to myself. hear the same everyday about not making enough money & blue up at maria. But after I felt bad so I went back to her a we talk about it.

EE-2-f-1

And got it straight. That the  
only time I gave a straight  
attitude.

Dad about giving mother ~~the~~  
no respect. It's not ~~the~~ true  
I don't care what who says  
it's not when mother ask for  
something I did it. Feel I  
had a good attitude with  
mother.

EE-2-F-3B

From  
Amorah G.  
To: Dad.

Jim, about Dick Tropp's letter, everything he said about himself applies to me except the willingness to be shot. If I was shot when my usefulness was up, I'd feel exploited, used, and mad.

How somebody can betray - as a potential traitor I know how but it's hard to explain. The closest comparison is leprosy. A leper can cut his hand to the bone just by accident because the brain does not feel what the hand is going through. A traitor can hurt us, or anybody, because of not feeling for what others are going through. Call it moral leprosy. Debbie can do anything, and she will, because she does not feel for anybody else.

Me, there's no way I'd ever leave Jonestown of my own free will. I know too much about the cruelty of the USA. But if I was kidnapped and tortured, I'd talk. On a more immediate level, I've been daydreaming when I should have been studying. I don't trust myself; the only way I act right is with structure around my ass. On the other hand, I've improved my behavior quite a bit since coming to Jonestown. If I grow fast enough, maybe I'll grow to be able to take pain before it really comes down.

I used to assume that moral leprosy was the normal human condition - "each man his own prisoner, in solitary confinement for life." - the psychologists call it anomie. I grew up among atomic bomb scientists, and every single one had this quality. I guess that's how they could make bombs. I thought that was just how people were. I still think that a lot of people have moral leprosy, completely, and a lot more have a case which is complete except for a few relatives or close friends. When you wonder how Debbie could endanger black people with her racist lies, I think you're naive; she doesn't give a shit about a bunch of black strangers and never will. I wish you knew that, your strategy would be better. And if you knew and believed that people like Debby are perfectly normal on this plane, you might be able to reassure her mother Lisa. Debby isn't any worse than a lot of people in this movement; she just happened to get the one set of circumstances that would cause her to go. Or at least, Lisa might be better able to endure if she thought so.

I also think you make a tactical mistake, telling everybody you don't understand people like Debby. It contributes to people thinking they know more than you, they can get around you, etc, changing the strategy you lay down, etc.



You'd be better off asking somebody with an established record of paranoia to explain how people could be so evil. Jeff Carney is paranoid enough, and so am I. I'm going to start telling you when I think you're being idealistic and naive. Even if I'm wrong.

I think you're naive to imagine people will realize your goodness. It's like a radio broadcast; no matter how loud and clear, people won't pick it up unless they're tuned to the same vibration. Communists might pick it up. To people who don't understand communism, you're going to appear as a devil come to destroy their world, or a confusing, frightening, unpredictable mixture of good and evil, or stupid or crazy, or some combination of those ideas. You need to know this when you plan strategy. You can reasonably hope that communists will see you as another communist (maybe) and recognize you as good; if anybody else does, you should treat it as a pleasant surprise.

You got this far without being recognized as good by more than a fraction of the ~~the~~ Jonestown, so it must be possible to build without necessarily being recognized. As to what you actually are building, it's a sort of trade-off. It's as unstable as building on sand. I know, I've thought along these lines, and I suspect a lot of other people did too - "Well, this is a better situation than living outside in America, so I'll do enough work and show enough obedience to stay in the group and keep out of trouble." I believe this is the attitude of 9/10 of Jonestown. You should expect treason, ~~you~~ not be so shocked and shook up by it. People with that attitude don't have much loyalty to break, and it's very easily broken.

This does not necessarily mean that all your work is in vain. For instance, I didn't understand communism, I didn't understand what the hell you were talking about until after I came here and saw it and lived it for awhile. And I call myself smart. Others will probably be getting the message, one by one. Some will, and some won't.

I think you were naive not to recognize long ago that a lot of people are afraid of you, including many in Jonestown. You aren't tuned to fear, and you don't pick up on it; but hate and fear are two sides of the same coin. Every time somebody hates you,

and doesn't come to you to talk it out, they are also afraid of you.

People don't recognize your goodness, you've got to remember that. When you do something necessary like demanding work, people don't just hate you, they're afraid of you too. They don't understand what you're doing, or why it's necessary. What they do see is, you're causing them trouble and inconvenience now, you are likely to cause more in the future, they can't predict when or why, so they're afraid.

When I tried to express this about myself personally, you thought I had gone crazy. I'm telling you now that I believe 9/10 of Jonestown is afraid of you and will continue to be afraid until they get a full understanding of communism, which may take years if it ever happens. If you don't believe me, ask people to

write up to you how much they're afraid of you. But have the doctor on hand before you read the answers, because the answers will break your heart.

People under a capitalist boss are usually much more afraid, and with much more reason. You haven't caused the fear, capitalism caused it, you just kind of inherited the fear when you took the role of leader. People resent you because you look physically like a white person - right? You learned to live with that. This is another emotion that you get and don't deserve. I also believe that if you recognize clearly that it exists, you will be able to strategize around it, and have a much better chance of actually reaching people by knowing what is the obstacle in the way. If you think people aren't afraid of you, just because you love them, you're too naive.

You were naive when you told me "People's Temple will accept you." To make a flat, blanket statement that way, it just isn't so. You could have said "People's Temple is more accepting than anywhere else" or "You'll find more warmth, more friendship, and less hassling here than anywhere else" or something like that. But there is no person completely accepted by everybody in People's Temple, it's naive to think there could be when we all grew up in capitalism, and I hope you won't make a flat statement like that very often. I got my hopes up so high, and then when I ran into a bunch of hassling, I didn't realize at that time you were too pure yourself to expect the

EE-2-t-4C

evil that people do. I just thought you had lied. This sort of thing is not helpful. It upset me quite a bit and made me reluctant to talk things out with you. I wish you would quit it. - The last time I noticed, you were still ~~speaking~~ the same way. People's Temple is more accepting and less hateful than anywhere else in America. That much is true, and it should be enough, you're being naive every time you tell women that they'll be just as well accepted whether they get a guy or not. The leadership in Jonestown may feel that way, but some of the membership are still showing more respect to women who have a guy than women who don't. You'd be better off to ask women for the names of the individuals who respect them more when they have a man. Then blast those individuals for encouraging every form of sex and treason we've ever had. There is less of that bullshit around Jonestown than anywhere else I've ever been. I feel more free to act in a "man's job" here than anywhere else I know. If you want evidence, ask Mother or Eva how many women people showed less respect to Eva after she and Johnny Jones broke up. We've come a long way, but the job is not yet done. You were naive when you considered letting our enemies have you. So they'd leave us in peace. They already can't stand their consciences; with you dead, by their hands, do you think they'd suddenly be able to live at peace with themselves? Hell No! They'd attack Jonestown with more fury than ever. As a daughter of a loving father, I'm amazed at your love; as a follower of a battle commander in time of class war, I am appalled that you are so naive. Another thing you haven't considered is how many people would become class enemies if you die for John. People who don't have enough guts to die with you, but can't live with themselves afterwards, would be class enemies as evil as Tim Stoen, located in Guyana, and in our ranks. The same sort of things will happen, much more strongly, if you give yourself up to the enemy. The only way to get the enemy off our backs is to win the fucking war! I offer one more thought to help you predict Debby - anything that nearly killed us in the past, she's going to try it again. No matter how vile. I hope she's not smart enough to plan any new ideas of her own.

Counseling - see Back -

I believe <sup>pg</sup> good

Generally a good

analysis - EE-2-1-5A  
name

To: Dad  
From: Tom Grubbs  
Re: Thoughts about Ricky Johnson

*This is not necessarily  
important - no rush  
Tom Grubbs*

The incident of Ricky Johnson has been a stimulus for a lot of thought for me. As a result I see some things I did not formerly see, see some things different than I formerly saw them, and have organized some formerly disorganized thoughts.

First, I am very sorry that I made the scene that I made about 1½ months ago when I made a lot of rash and selfish statements. I am also sorry that I had seriously considered deserting. I really did not believe that you care as much and as deeply as you evidenced yesterday. I listened very closely to all of your remarks over the P.A. and analyzed your intent and methods. I believe that you really do care deeply.

Regarding Ricky Johnson

First, I believe that sex is important and is a fundamental motivator or drive in most peoples lives. However, I do not believe that it is necessarily the most important. Instead, I believe more like Jung that the primal drive is to be secure and accepted by significant others as being of value to them. In my case, and in other cases that I have closely observed, I found that sex drive varied closely with the person's feelings about this acceptance.

In the mixed-up mind of the emotionally disturbed person suffering from feelings of inadequacy, insufficiency, inferiority, and failure the person has strongly ambivalent feelings - - a strong need for affirmation that he/she is unequivocally accepted and that acceptance must be demonstrated intimately, physically and continually. The reasons for this are that the emotional state is the primal or first state of awareness of the young child. It is linked with the period of life when the child had little command of language and thus when the ~~EMIII~~ person regresses or reverts to that emotional level he/she may well regress to the level when they did not have the command of language and thus have difficulty verbalizing. Much research indicates that when people relive sequences of a traumatic nature that occurred before ability to verbalize, they are subject to the same limits on expression that they had then. This may account for why people often do not want to talk about it---they feel that they can not translate accurately their feelings. I believe this is largely true of Ricky.

As his teacher for about 4 months I noticed many things: he has a very poor educational background, feels dumb, stupid, inadequate and tries to cover these feelings in several ways. He plays the clown, the wise guy, the funny guy as a cover. No one expects a clown

EE-2-1-5B

to be serious - - it is not part of the role. But, people don't think that while the clown makes everyone else laugh, he may be crying inside. He doesn't do it because he really wants to, he has to, it is part of the role. To be accepted he must play the role. But the bind remains that people are too busy enjoying the clown to understand him.

But, that too is part of both the cause and effect. The clown is afraid to let people too close, they might see behind the mask --- they might see all if the fears, the anxieties, the inadequacies that are common to all but not perceived as common to all. So now we are coming round-circle.

As a teen-ager I really wanted nt be a clown. I watched all of the clown types around me. I watched many of them and I watched them close. I discovered that most of them felt much more like crying than laughing much of the time. Indeed they prostituted themselves, sacrificed their last vestige of self respect for approval and acceptance. ( I am knowingly over dramatizing for emphasis). I have seen Vincent Lopez endure all manner of degradation and humiliation for the laugh that he interpreted as acceptance. I believe that I have seen this to some extent from Ricky also.

His hip-jive talk is compensation for his lack of education. But who analyzes it as such ---it is just part of his personality expression, right ----wrong. But, who expects the clown and hip-cat to speak the "Kings" English it is not a part of his "script."

So he started out to be a clown to hide his inadequacies, fears, insecurities, real or imagined and got "boxed in". People tend to hold him in that role and he is afraid to get out because at least he knows this "script" and how to manipulate the interpersonal relationships ---accept in the area of meaningful communication.

I am suggesting that Ricky has a very low or poor image of himself. The rejection of his mom and her "cutting him down" and "tearing him up" verbally that was referred to in the meeting has made him super sensitive to rejection. This becomes one of the basics of the Don Juan Complex.. Can't stay too long with any one woman because she will find him out . . . see through or behind his mask . . . see him as he sees himself and reject him. So the Don Juan rejects to preclude rejection, a protective device, but it makes impossible the kind of relationship that is fulfilling. People who are afraid of rejection are afraid to give too much, to invest too much because the hurt seems to be proportional to the investment. If much is given or invested and the rejection still occurs, the other party must have seen somehow all of ~~the~~ or some of the faults that were hidden. ( I am sorry I am having such a hard time expressing this, I can feel it and identify with it clearly, but I am having a hell of a time expressing it.) Everything seems so related to everything else that I just can't seem to express it linearly.)

Considering how I believe Ricky views himself intellectually, educationally, mentally, and emotionally, it seems reasonable that he would emphasize his physique as he believes

EE-2-t-5C

it to be his best feature. But, his physique and sex become confused. If he parades his best feature he is being sexy or is selling himself as a sexy person. But, at some point he ~~must~~ will be called to "put-up, or shut-up". I believe that the impotence that Cindy spoke of bothers him a great deal because he sees it not as a manifestation of his anxiety, but emphasizes that he is TOTALLY IMPOTENT, in all areas. But, the person who believes he has very little of merit also believes he can not afford to give up what little he believes he has. The less one believes he has, the less he can afford to give up. (this is from the non-socialist perspective).

#### Generalization

In some of the areas I wrote of I believe all non-socialist/communists are described. I believe that ego can not be taken away from anyone, and it can not be suppressed without consequences, unless it is sacrificed by the person himself. Unfortunately the sickly, poorly formed and twisted egos are the most troublesome. They are also the ones that the person can not afford to give up. A person will only willing integrate his ego ~~willingly~~ when it becomes healthy, when he feels he has enough positive attributes that he can afford, to integrate. The situation is not hopeless, but I believe that they need to be encouraged, valued, given opportunities to discover their value for themselves as a major part of the therapy. I believe that people do not believe that anyone can regard them more highly than they regard themselves for long.

The other alternative, that works sometimes, but not reliably is for persons to develop concern or empathy for others even less fortunate or perceived to be less fortunate. However, the beginning stages are safer if they are vicarious and the personal relationship is not intimate.

Unfortunately I see education or the lack of it as deeply involved in the view most people (particularly young people) have about themselves. I have watched watched Kieth and Stanly Wright, David Goodwin, Vincent Touchette, Jerry Wilson (Baisey), Marcus Anderson, Ronnie Dennis, Garnette Johnson as some of the youth that have recieved so much failure feedback from their educational missadventure that it has seriously eroded their sense of value with the result that they develop a mask or cover. They get cast in some superficial role such as the clown, the tough, the dare-devil etc. In twelve years of teaching I have seen a lot of this and feel very responsible to detect, prevent and correct these problems.

For most youth I believe that the best therapy is to provide good education with REAL value and REAL POSITIVE feedback to serve as the foundation for a healthy sense of value. (Many of our youth do not aspire to leadership or responsibility because they believe they do not have the skills that the task will demand, that they can not fulfill the requirements that they will fail, will be rebuked for failure or ridiculed)

However, I believe that some of the youth that will not be reached by education need some counselling that DEMONSTRATES that people do understand them. Not admonitions and advice, but helping the person express how he/she feels, therapist making inferences  
\* as opposed to symbolic word/praise feedback. They need something they can evaluate and value. ....  
EE-2-f-SD

"guessing" how the person feels about situations that concern the person. Sometimes the thing that most impresses a person being counseled is when the therapist or counselor can verbalize how the counsilee feels better than ~~the~~ he can do for himself. Most people do not and can not really believe that someone else really loves or cares until first they know ~~me~~ that they are REALLY UNDERSTOOD. Most counselors want to much to give advice. They would do much better to start if they would demonstrate concern and interest first by listening and feeding back, providing the counsilee a belief that he is understood and still accepted. "I have doubt that you really accept me so long as I have a deep-dark secret that I am afraid to let you know about, but am afraid you will find out and reject me for"/ Also, I believe we need some small group counseling so that youth can find that they are really not different or "worse" than others, they just see and know their faults better.

I will quit. This was not ment to be pedantic. I do not mean to assume I am able to teach or lecture. I can't seem to be brief. The more I think the more things seem related to other things and I can't represent a spiders web as a straight line of print. So I will stop. This may just be a gross waste of your time anyway. I'm not even sure that I did what I started out to do.

Note: Peter Wotherspoon was told in a meeting in Dr. Schacht's office that he could talk to me when he feels he needs someone to talk to. ~~Before proceeding I desire to know if that is still acceptable or agreeable to you.~~

Please respond to this question.

Tom Grubbs

*Did  
not ok*

*EE-2-<sup>f</sup>8-SE*

*nearly a year ago*



8/2/48

To: DAD

FR: Sea Oksot

RE: NORMAN I James

I HAVE NEVER THOUGHT HE WAS ONE OF US. I REMEMBER ONCE IN P.C. YOU ASKED OUR VOTE AS TO THE POSSIBILITY OF HIM TAKING OVER YOUR LEADERSHIP IN CASE YOU WERE NO LONGER W/US. SOME OTHER NAMES WERE PROKOS & JOHNNY JONES. MY VOTE WAS AGAINST NORMAN. YOU ASKED ME WHY I DID NOT VOTE FOR HIM - I TOLD YOU IT WAS BECAUSE I CONSIDERED HIM A BOURGEOISE WHITE PERSON & BECAUSE HE NEVER GOT DIRTY LIKE THE REST OF US, & BECAUSE HE CAME IN THE LAW OFFICE JUST TO GET HIS MESSAGES, LIKE A BIG EXECUTIVE, THEN RIGHT OUT AGAIN. LATER I WATCHED HIM A LOT - HE WAS SNEAKY I THOUGHT. I USED TO CATCH HIM STARING AT ME WHEN I WAS LOOKING IN OUR FILES & I FELT UNCOMFORTABLE BUT HAD NOTHING TO GO ON BUT THAT.

THE FOLLOWING ARE DEFINITE POSSIBILITIES WHICH SHOULD BE SERIOUSLY CONSIDERED.

1. AGENT
2. REJECTION BY A WOMAN. HE HAS A VERY SMALL PENIS. LORETTA CORDELL TOLD ME SHE HAD A RELATIONSHIP W/HIM WHEN HE FIRST MARRIED JEDY — OVER EE-2-FLA

3. HE COULD BE IN TROUBLE - STOLEN  
21 TO BUY OFF A WOMAN  
FOR SOME CRIMINAL OFFENSE &  
SEEKING A PLACE TO HIDE.

HE'S NOT COMING JUST TO SEE HIS WIFE  
OR CHILD.

EE-2-t-6B

Ullme Losney

What I think Dad's Greatest Suffering is.

I think that Dad probably suffers the most from helping people and in their understanding of Socialism and have ~~their~~ turn around and slit on him. To constantly open up to people, to reach out to them and get no understanding or realization of Dad's feelings as a human being!

Also ~~the~~ Dad is always the brunt of Peoples hostilities when he has always done the loving thing towards that person or persons.

Also the lack of thinking Comrades do & our un-kindness & insensitivity to others. We are incredibly unkind to each other - ready to cut each others throat for the slightest offense. We are always yelling at each other too. I think this must grieve Dad because he is the Supreme example to us - and we should follow that example of kindness & love.

I know for myself I am trying to assuage guilt for the many times I ~~have~~ have hurt Dad, & argued him severely by flaunting my rebellion & hostilities to his great teachings. Now each time I feel certain resistances in my mind to some of Dad's ~~the~~ teachings - I shut off those things over & over again to realize why I feel this way & to change them & overcome those feelings because I know I have been very brainwashed by Capitalist living & decadent thinking and it takes a

EE-2-f-7A

while to reverse the process. Mainly  
whenever I examine myself I find that  
my resistance to any points of Dad's  
Teaching is a resistance to think - once  
I think about it I realize that I was  
trying to deceive myself so I could  
preserve a hold-out of illusory thinking.

Thank-you Dad -

My Money Making idea is an  
Herb shop to be in Georgetown selling  
all kinds of Herbs for Natural Cures.  
This could be co-ordinated with Experimental  
Kitchen & Herb Committee.

EE-2-f-7B

MAY 27, 1978

TO: DAD  
FROM: BEA ORSOT GRUBBS  
SUBJECT: WHAT I FEEL ARE YOUR GREATEST PAINS AND STRENGTHS

PAINS

I FEEL YOUR GREATEST PAIN IS INTERTWINED WITH YOUR AWARENESS OF OUR LACK OF AWARENESS OF THE FACT THAT ALL YOU ARE ATTEMPTING TO DO IS TEACH US TO GIVE UP OUR SELFISHNESS (EGO) IN EXCHANGE FOR A BETTER WAY OF LIFE, THAT LIFE BEING COMMUNISM. IN SHORT, OUR SELF-CENTERED INTERESTS IS YOUR PAIN AND OUR UNWILLINGNESS TO UNDERSTAND THAT IN ANARCHISTIC WAYS WHICH BRING US PAIN. ALL OF US HAVE SUFFERED IN NUMEROUS WAYS UNDER CAPITALISM, HAVING SHED MANY TEARS BECAUSE OF IT. OUR TEARS HAVE CREATED YOU YET WE ARE SLOW IN REALLY ACCEPTING YOU, OUR ONLY ANSWER. EVEN WHEN I THINK OF THE TRAITORS, I CLEARLY SEE THAT YOUR PAIN EXISTS, IN EACH INSTANCE, BECAUSE OF THEIR SELF-CENTERED DESIRES. THE WHOLE TRIP IS LIKE A TUG OF WAR. SELF PULLING AWAY FROM SELFLESSNESS, YOUR BEING THE LATTER, WE BEING THE FIRST. IT IS SO DIFFICULT FOR YOU TO GET US TO UNDERSTAND THIS...SIMPLY BUT YET COMPLEX EQUATION. IT IS ONLY THROUGH RELINQUISHING SELF THAT WE CAN EXPERIENCE AUTHENTIC FREEDOM AND SECURITY. WE MUST EXCHANGE OURSELVES FOR THESE THINGS. I CAN SEE THE PAIN IN OTHERS THAT I MYSELF ONCE KNEW. THEY ARE STILL PULLING THE OTHER WAY IN A DESPERATE EFFORT TO FIND AND HOLD TIGHT TO THEIR LIFE YET THEY WILL NEVER FIND IT UNTIL THEY GIVE IT. THEIR INABILITY TO SEE THIS IS YOUR PAIN--MUCH OF IT.

THEN TO FURTHER MULTIPLY, YOU MUST MAINTAIN US HERE, IN PRISON YOURSELF, CONSTANTLY ATTEMPTING TO SUSTAIN, PROTECT AND WARD OFF THE ENEMY, NEVER GETTING THE NEEDED REST. YOU HAVE TO DEAL WITH THE SHIT FROM THE OUTSIDE ONLY TO BEARLY SIT DOWN AND YOU MUST FACE THE SHIT HERE.. THIS GOES ON CONTINUALLY WHICH HAS GOT TO BE PAINFUL.

THE SELFISHNESS IN EACH ONE OF US CAUSES PAIN FOR SOMEONE ELSE. WE WILL NOT TREAT OTHERS AS WE WISH TO BE TREATED; THAT IS PAINFUL TO YOU...AS THE INDIVIDUAL PAIN OF EACH ONE OF US IS YOUR PAIN.

MUCH OF YOUR PAIN IS CAUSED BY THE ELITISM YOU SEE DAILY; NOT ONLY IN FAR OFF PLACES BUT IN THOSE WHO WORK SIDE BY SIDE WITH YOU. IT IS PAINFUL FOR YOU TO EVEN WORK WITH THEM YET YOU MUST WALK AROUND SOME TO KEEP THEM FUNCTIONING FOR THE GREATEST GOOD. EVERYTHING YOU DO IS FOR OUR GREATEST GOOD--YET THERE ARE MANY OF THOSE WHO USE IT AGAINST YOU--MANY HERE YET AND THEY WOULD SELL YOU OUT IF THEY GOT THE CHANCE. OUR NOT UNDERSTANDING YOUR MOTIVE IS PAINFUL.

OUR INABILITY OR UNWILLINGNESS TO SEE THE SHIT IN OURSELVES BECAUSE WE ARE SO BUSY CONCENTRATING ON THE SHIT IN OTHERS WHICH IS A REFLECTION OF OURSELVES IS DEFINITELY ONE OF YOUR GREATEST PAINS.

OUR LACK OF INTEREST IN PRODUCING AND BUILDING UP THE COMMUNITY OF JONESTOWN TO OUR FULLEST CAPACITY -- A PLACE FOR US -- NOT FOR YOU.

IT IS PAINFUL FOR YOU TO SEE ANYONE OF US HAVE SOMETHING THAT EVERYONE DOES NOT HAVE. WE HAVE NOT REACHED TOTAL EQUALITY...NOR PURE COMMUNISM.

IT IS PAINFUL FOR YOU TO THINK ABOUT THERE IS NO ONE WITH YOUR CHARACTER TO FILL YOUR SHOES WHEN YOU ARE NO LONGER OUR LEADER. YOU WORRY ABOUT WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THE PEOPLE. ALL OF US USE YOU BECAUSE WE NEED YOU BUT WHO IS REALLY TRYING TO BE LIKE YOU. I THINK OF SOMETHING HARRIET TROPP SAID ONCE IN PUBLIC THAT CAUSED YOU PAIN. SHE SAID THE GROUP WOULD CEASE TO EXIST WHEN YOU CEASED TO EXIST. INCIDENTALLY, WHILE I AM AT IT, I PERSONALLY FEEL SHE WOULD NOT REMAIN IN THE GROUP IF YOU WERE NO LONGER HERE ... OR WHY DID SHE MAKE THAT PREUJIAN SLIP. I WATCH HER CLOSELY AND HAVE DONE FOR YEARS -- JUST AS I WATCHED GRACE S AND DEBBIE B. I SEE THE SAME HYPOCRICY AND I HAVE WANTED TO SAY SO FOR A LONG TIME BUT I HAVE BEEN AFRAID TO. WELL I AM NOT AFRAID ANYMORE. WHY SHOULD I BE AFRAID TO SAY WHAT I THINK IS RIGHT TO SAY REALLY. I SHOULD HAVE LET YOU KNOW HOW I FELT ABOUT GRACE S AND DEBBIE B BEFORE THEY TURNED TRAITOR -- NOT AFTER THE FACT. (ALTHO I DID WRITE UP DEBBIE B ONCE)

OVER

EE-2-6-2A

PAINS (CONTINUED)

YOU ARE PAINFUL BECAUSE CAPITALISM STILL EXISTS IN MANY PARTS OF THE WORLD WHICH MEANS PEOPLE ARE SUFFERING IN ORDER THAT A FEW AN LIVE IN LUXURY. YOU ARE HERE AS THE ADMINISTRATOR OF JUSTICE OF THE ENTIRE WORLD AND AS LONG AS ONE PERSON IS BEING TREATED UNJUSTLY, THEN YOU WILL CONTINUE TO PAIN WHICH MEANS YOUR PAIN SHALL NEVER CEASE. OUR NEGLIGENCE IN JUST BEING SENSITIVE AND KIND TO EACH OTHER... THOUGHTFUL & CONSIDERATE. LAST, BUT NOT LEAST, THE HYPOCRICY IN US ALL IS VERY PAINFUL TO YOU.

ONE MORE--THE NECESSITY OF HAVING TO PUNISH PEOPLE IN BOXES AND NEW BRIGADES IN ORDER TO MAKE THEM GROW TOWARDS THEIR OWN HAPPINESS AND SECURITY IS EXTREMELY PAINFUL FOR YOU. YOU SURE DONT LIKE DOING IT..THE THE MAJORITY WOULD CAST THE LIGHT IN THE OTHER DIRECTION AND SELL YOU OUT BECAUSE OF IT.

I COULD WRITE PAGES ABOUT YOUR PAIN BUT ALREADY I HAVE TAKEN UP TOO MUCH OF YOUR TIME.

STRENGTHS

YOUR STRENGTHS COME ABOUT WHEN YOU SEE IN ANY ONE OF US SOME PORTION OF YOUR HONEST, JUST CHARACTER WHICH YOU SEE TOO LITTLE OF. I SEE A GREAT DEAL OF YOU IN SOME JUST AS I HAVE SEEN THE LACK OF YOU IN SOME --SO FAR I HAVE BEEN RIGHT TOO SO I THOUGHT THIS WOULD BE A GOOD PLACE TO TELL YOU OF THOSE I SEE SOME OF YOUR CHARACTER IN. I DO NOT SEE THE HYPOCRICY IN THEM AS I HAVE IN 3 MENTIONED EARLIER. IT MAY BRING YOU STRENGTH TO KNOW WHO I THINK THEY ARE:

- (1) MARCIE, OF COURSE, (2) JIM JONES JR., (3) STEVEN JONES, (4) JOHNNY JONES, (5) AVA JONES, (6) KAREN LAYTON, (7) PAUL ADAMS (JUST RECENTLY I HAVE NOTICED), (8) MARIA KATSARIS, (9) TERRI BUFORD, (10) SHARON AMOS (11) MIKE PROKES, (12) CAROLYN LAYTON.

I PICKED THESE PEOPLE AS EXAMPLES BECAUSE THEY ARE AT THE TOP AND IT IS THE TOP WHO HAVE CAUSE YOU THE GREATEST PAIN. I FEEL THE ABOVE PERSONS DEMONSTRATE A MINIMUM OF EGO AND AN ACTIVE UNDERSTANDING AND DEMONSTRATION OF YOUR TEACHINGS. SOME NAMES AT THE TOP ARE MISSING INTENTIONALLY BECAUSE I DO NOT FEEL THEY BELONG ON THIS LIST. I CERTAINLY WOULD NOT PUT MYSELF ON THIS LIST EITHER. I HAVE TOO MANY FAULTS. THE FACT THAT THE LIST IS SO SHORT IS ALSO PAINFUL TO YOU YET THE 12 WHO ARE HERE ARE YOUR STRENGTHS... AND I AM GRATEFUL FOR EVERY ONE OF THEM.

IT STRENGTHENS YOU TO KNOW THAT WE ARE LEARNING TO BECOME SENSITIVE TO THE SUFFERINGS OF PEOPLE ALL OVER THE WORLD THROUGH MAKING OURSELVES KNOWLEDGEABLE OF THE NEWS; TO KNOW THAT MANY FORMER RELIGIOUS FOLK ARE FINALLY GETTING IN TOUCH WITH THE TRUTH AND ARE EXPRESSING IT. IT STRENGTHENS YOU TO EDUCATE THE PEOPLE WHO DID NOT HAVE THE OPPORTUNITY BEFORE.

ADDITIONAL

IN SHORT, THE FOLLOWING ARE SOME THINGS WHICH GIVE YOU STRENGTH:

- 1. GREATER PRODUCTIVITY
- 2. \$\$ MAKING IDEAS WHICH WILL SUCCEED
- 3. GREATER SENSITIVITY TO OTHERS
- 4. THE WINNING OF ANOTHER BATTLE WITH CAPITALIST (ALPHAS)
- 5. OUR TAKING A PERSONAL INTEREST IN JONESTOWN
- 6. OUR ABILITY TO STAND UP FOR WHAT WE BELIEVE TO BE RIGHT NO MATTER IF EVERYONE ELSE THINKS IT IS WRONG
- 7. OUR ABILITY TO FACE DEATH WITHOUT FEAR.
- 8. OUR DETERMINATION TO DO RIGHT BECAUSE IT IS RIGHT AS OPPOSED TO DOING SO TO IMPRESS YOU.
- 9. PRINCIPLED DEMONSTRATION OF OUR GRATITUDE.

I COULD GO ON BUT THIS IS TOO LONG.

RESPECTFULLY

*Bea Orsot Grubbs*

BEA ORSOT GRUBBS

AG-7-2-83

EE-2-9-83

7-3-98

TO: DAD

FR: BEA ORSOT Grubbs

RE: Suggestions for Getting our People Out

SOME SHOULD BE MOVED OUT OF SAN FRANCISCO. KEEPING IN MIND THAT OUR U.S. BASE WILL BE RELOCATED ON THE EASTERN COAST, I THINK ONE BASE SHOULD BE IN N.Y. CITY & THE OTHER IN FLORIDA. N.Y. WOULD BE IDEAL BECAUSE IT WOULD NOT BE TOO EASY TO TRACE US IN. A LARGE CITY PLUS IT IS THE AIRLINE BASE. FR U.S. TO HERE. TEXAS IS ANOTHER POSSIBILITY IN CASE WE GET ANOTHER OCEAN VESSEL WHICH WOULD BE GOING BACK & FORTH.

OUR RADIO WOULD HAVE TO BE MOVED TO ONE OF THOSE PLACES & I'M INCLINED TO THINK N.Y. WOULD NOT BE GOOD IN THIS REGARD. TOO MUCH RED TAPE & TOO EXPENSIVE TO FIND RIGHT PLACE. TEXAS & FLORIDA BEST.

PROBABLY WOULD HAVE TO PURCHASE A DWELLING IN ORDER TO PUT UP SUCH A LARGE ANTENNA.

HURRICANE PROBLEM SHOULD BE KEPT IN MIND = BOTH STATES. OUR PEOPLE SHOULD GET EMPLOYMENT THERE WITH AT LEAST 2 PEOPLE WORKING IN FEDERAL GOVERNMENT (LIKE JUNE CRYM-WHITE & A SECRETARY) SO CAN HAVE USE OF THEIR TELEPHONES.

FOR LONG DISTANCE CALLS. A SECRETARY

EE-2-E-9A

WOULD SURELY AUTOMATICALLY HAVE USE OF phone.

AS SOON AS BASES ARE ESTABLISHED -  
GRADUALLY BUT QUICKLY MOVE OUT EVERYONE

THIS MAY SOUND OUTLANDISH - BUT  
WASHINGTON D.C. IS ANOTHER POSSIBILITY ~~HERE~~

~~AS~~ AS JOBS ARE MORE AVAILABLE THERE

THAN ANY PLACE IN M.S. WE WOULD NEED

THAT \$\$ TO HELP SUPPORT US HERE. IMPORTANT

CONTACTS WHICH WE NEED ARE ALSO THERE &

WHICH I COULD MAKE BUT I WOULD HAVE TO BE

THERE & I'M NOT EXPECTING YOU TO TRUST ME AS

YOU SHOULDN'T BE TRUSTING ANYONE. IF ANY OF OUR

PEOPLE EVER NEED ANY INSIDE INFORMATION FROM

F.C.C. IN WASHINGTON - PLEASE CONTACT ATTY Chester

Roberts. HE'S BLACK. I'VE KNOWN HIM FOR A LONG

TIME & HE WOULD ONLY RECOGNIZE MY NAME

AS BEA HARVEY (MY FORMER MARRIED NAME). THIS

IS JUST ONE EXAMPLE. THERE ARE MANY MORE.

I ALSO SUGGEST A BASE IN CANADA

NEAR NY - THEN WE COULD TRAVEL TO CUBA

WHERE WE ALSO NEED TO BUILD A BRIDGE.

I THINK WASHINGTON D.C. WOULD BE THE LAST

PLACE THEY'VE EVER EXPECT US TO HAVE A

BASE <sup>UNDERGROUND, PERMANENT</sup> - OUR ENEMY TRAITORS, ESPECIALLY.

Bea Quest

WE NEED TO GET AWAY FROM THE BASE OF THE

TRAITORS - SAN FRANCISCO. THE NEWS WOULD

SURELY BE AFFECTED. ALSO IF WE EVER DECIDED

TO PULL AN ALGERIA REVOLUTIONARY ACT - WASHINGTON

DC WOULD BE THE IDEAL SPOT. ~~HERE~~

BB-2-9B



Dad,

If we go to Cuba, I am not worried so much about the Cuban govt refusing to let in our people who are now in America. I'm worried much more about the American govt refusing to let them out.

For instance, Marie and her 8 foster children. She'd probably have to try to sneak out; she'd never get papers to take foster children to Cuba. There'd be others. How much trouble, how much danger to try to sneak them

EE-2-f-10A

out? Could it even be done?  
In all cases?

If you're dead, it probably  
won't be done successfully.

Also we have some members  
back there who would be  
willing to follow you to  
Guyana Promised Land but not  
to Communist Cuba. What's  
worse, they'd cover their own  
faithlessness by saying you  
betrayed them by turning  
Communist. (I don't know, maybe  
I'm too paranoid) I don't know  
how important you consider  
this. Pauline brot EE-2-f-10B

To: Dad, Mom, Phyllis CHloom, Judy James

From: Tom Grubbs

Re: Therapy Report

David Chaiken, Report on Vision

About 3 weeks ago I was asked by Mother to examine David's eyes and evaluate his visual problems. I did so and am able to report the following.

David has hyperphoria of the left eye characterized by approximately 4° inclination above horizontal when the right (master) eye is at rest focused straight forward. The visual affect is quite similar to looking in a cracked mirror in which one part is out of plane alignment with the other. Maintaining binocular fusion required more than usual effort and became more difficult when he was tired, tense (under stress) or bored.

Near point focus was not possible closer than 12" at which point the image became double.

David had noticeable inefficiency of ocular muscle coordination and control. It was not possible for him to make smooth, fluid sweeping movements along any plane. Instead, his movements were jerky and erratic. When reading, he over-moved his eyes frequently and established the new fixation too far to the right necessitating a regression to locate his proper place. This problem was observed at a rate of once in four lines, enough to disturb continuity and comprehension.

David's most frustrating problem occurred on his return-left sweep to begin a new line. Frequently his sweep did not drop to the next line. As a result he re-read part of the same line before recognizing his error. At times he made as many as three attempts before locating the new line which was sometimes done with the aid of his finger. I was able to study this problem with the aid of a mirror while he was reading. I found that it occurred an average of twice a paragraph and near the middle of the paragraph. Again the result was a disturbance in continuity and comprehension and an increase in frustration. The frustration and tension in turn promoted temporary myopia (near sightedness, a common result of tension).

His eyes at right or left extreme tremored noticeably and the eye opposite the direction of extreme was prone to break-away or dart under the strain after about 4 seconds.

David exhibited a very slow visual recognition as measured by a tachistoscope. When therapy began his accuracy rate for recognition of 5 digit numbers at  $\frac{1}{2}$  second was an average of 77%.

#### APPRAISAL NOW

After 3 weeks of visual therapy I am pleased to report the following:

David's pursuit tracking behavior is much more fluid and free. There is seldom a continuation after the target is stopped. He can accurately track complicated patterns at moderate speed (movements requiring coordination of all 6 ocular muscles).

EE-2-8-11A

His eyes will hold a position of extreme side vision with noticeable tremor only after 12-15 seconds, free of erratic eye darting.

He can maintain binocular fusion at near-point focus as close as 7" an improvement of 5 inches, a significant improvement.

His visual recognition speed has improved from 77% accuracy at  $\frac{1}{2}$  second to 95% accuracy at  $\frac{1}{100}$  of a second recognizing 4 digit numbers.

He has increased breadth of visual field so as to identify 2 digits separated by 14 spaces separation at a rate of 1/100 sec. with better than 90% accuracy.

He is able to solve maze puzzles by eye tracking without reference from a finger, line or pencil. His speed and accuracy has improved though I will not have statistical information for several days as I just today began timing him with a stop watch.

REMARKS:

I am confident that through visual therapy David can achieve better than average visual tracking and perception skills without the prismatic lenses the ophthalmologist prescribed for his hyperphoria.

However, the real testimony of progress is David Himself. He can tell the improvement and is inspired to continue. He is an eager subject.

I desire to continue the study of ophthalmology. I recently studied a very good book which projected that all refractive visual problems can be corrected through therapy. I have been applying the concepts outlined in the book and am pleased with the results I am having correcting my myopic astigmatism. I am encouraged that it may well offer a very real alternative to the expense of eye glasses, which at best are not as good as natural vision.

I am also studying the book, Major Audiometric Measurements. I believe that we can do more than diagnose hearing problems. I believe that with therapy many non-neurosensory hearing problems can be at least partly remediated. I have already proven beyond any doubt (to myself) that listening skills can be taught-learned and can compensate for hearing deficiencies which can not be remediated without hearing aids.

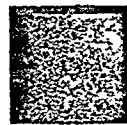
However, I am having a very difficult time finding enough time to study.

EE-2-t-11B

Sept 25/78

Dear Dad,

Thank you for healing me and  
my daughter of cancer + also mother  
when she had cancer in her lungs  
also saved Rick Johnson life. Also  
Thank you for ins beautiful home,  
and your love kindness thank you  
for what you are doing for every Bick + know  
you are the Christ + i need you flesh. so wish for  
that. This is my suggestion have people to pass  
out paper + a copy to go by to write letters  
in the meeting when we are Altogether in th at  
way every body can write letters. that the  
in they we did in S.F. if 3 hundred in the  
temple we wrote 3 hundred letters if needed  
take. Also i suggest for quietness in  
the meeting have all young people sit  
in front + the Dec in Back + see if that  
it will help the noise. Have all people to  
meditate twice a day. you was with us  
in S.F. but we meditated just the same. When  
I was there i meditated at 6 AM at home when i  
got to work i meditated. Before i let work i meditated  
when got home i meditated, i meditated on the ~~steps~~  
Elevator 1029 i did the same thing not just for  
my self but for other. Allow War Beating up  
People we could hear the Hell on wheels  
EE-2-11A



Get Sugreston people in office  
to sell + Cattle & sheep you can sell  
the wool + meat it rain so much i dont  
know about what freezing.

I am willing to learn my trouble is i for-  
get quick cant hold my memory is soon  
very short but when i do get it i really  
hold it. Thanks to everything

Jessie Lee

If i said anything wrong on this paper  
please forgive me

EE-2-8-12B

Hi Dad

you ask all who had swelling  
in their legs and lot of use sto  
od. I went to the nurse office  
But they didn't have any of  
those Cow foot leaves. So  
I went out Behind the ~~apartment~~ <sup>apart</sup>  
ment got some of the leaves put on  
my leg it drew all pulse out and  
<sup>Keep on over night</sup>

Took all swelling out I felt  
like I had a new leg think  
to you dad. I hope I didn't do  
wrong. But it sure feel better  
you so good to us dad you  
open so many doors for  
us we should be more great  
to you for ever thing I mean!

EEH-C-13A

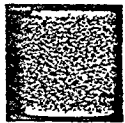
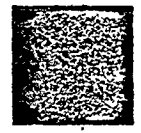
Janita

630,890<sup>00</sup>

*[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten text]*

*Quanta Green*

*EE-13B*





Hi Cliff,

How are you keeping. Bob told me, he was going into the interior and so I decided to write you.

I miss you a lot. I thought I would have been able to see you when you came down the last time.

I was at the Cultural Center, I saw you but I didn't get to speak to you because you were on stage. I am finished with school and so I am home until my examination results are out.

What are you coming down. I really miss you a lot. I saw Mike but I didn't get to speak with him. I am going to bid now and dream of you. Love yourself and I love you.

Jaime

Cliff

EE-2-f-14A

EE-2-f-14B

TO: DAD

FROM: Sho Shuaruna Harris

RE: THE PAIN DAD GOES THRU.

- 1) Wondering who will be the next traitor, especially if they are close to him.
- 2) The mercenaries, when they might come in here. Hoping that the Security is tight.
- 3) People wasting money, when we need to save, so that the rest of our family can get over here.
- 4) The quiet he holds. Only because he thinks he hasn't done enough.
- 5) Or the pain of suffering he had to still has to go thru to keep people in this cause.
- 6) Him teaching right & wrong to get sisters emancipated, and they won't try to be liberated.
- 7) The pain his throat goes thru daily giving us new Marxist so that we might get knowledge. Thank you Dad

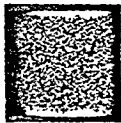
EE-2-9-1A

EE-2-9-13

Shelburne  
Houses

From

To D.D.



5-17-78

Here what these mercenaries  
has done and is doing to us  
Jim Stone is suing us  
for million dollar against the  
Church, he is a hypocrite because  
when he left here he said he was  
with us, after got back in the  
statute against us told lies  
on people temple just help Grace  
out and start working with the  
C.I.A. The Mirtles they told ever  
thing went on in the temple and  
added told more lies they stole  
money and was buying them  
elves a home or husband or what  
ever, that the way I understood  
it, you (Father) made them  
bring it back. The Oliver's  
they was working with the  
C.I.A. they said they would  
get these boys dead or alive -  
Maddock said he was payed  
some one to send one over  
here to kill all of us.

The Griffin's tries to kill  
Mother and Stone also  
had it set up to kill  
the Chris.

Rosa Mae Jones

EE-25-2

Y

Dear Dad:

I have great guilt today and I am overwhelmed with seeing the realness of socialism. I deeply regret letting you and my total family down, and creating the atmosphere of mistrust. I didn't realize the seriousness of what I have done until I began to think on your statement to me. Yes Dad, I am guilty of letting my own feeling get in front of what's right. Now I see how subtle the traderistic mind is created. I have never known anything about what I wanted, and why I wanted the things I had. But Dad for the first time in a life of being hard shit, I do know what I want. I do want to be a good socialist, nothing or knowone will ever again get in my path. I am grateful to you and the family you making to see the light now before the many things crop up. That's something I deeply appreciate that you can't bull shit and become a good socialist, something I can so use too.

EE-209-3A

IV

I know the apologetic attitude is  
not enough. I must live this  
quiet mistake down, by co-operating  
more with others, by not letting my  
emotional feeling out weigh good  
common sense and by being real  
with others and knowing what real is  
with me. I have always felt that  
marriage was a senseless and useless  
way of life. I have never wanted to be  
married, but I was false with so many  
people leading them on until the  
last moment, then I would turn out  
on them, causing four people to be  
committed to the mental wards. I was  
scared of ever getting involved again  
with anyone because I had hurt so  
many people. I meddled, and had  
I know I feel strong about the words  
~~and~~ mistrust because someone like  
that can't be trusted, but it's the first  
time I looked at it in the matter of trust  
That's the truth Dad. Thank you Dad.  
Chris had been talking with me on  
and off ever since I came to the  
Temple, but I always thought that I  
would live without the affair and relationship

6-2-53

11

Because of my past pattern. Also I thought  
 of the great difference in our ages.  
 Before coming to Princeton I said well  
 maybe I might meet someone that I  
 could care for and that I could forget  
 enough to spend my life with, but I wasn't  
 so sure. I have never had anything to do  
 with anyone unless I got something out  
 of it. My father called me a whore  
 many times before I ever had sex  
 but it still worked out that way, and  
 this is the first time I am facing it,  
 not only did I insist on money, cars  
 of other material things I set up girls  
 and convinced them to think the same  
 way. I had a portfolio of money, a  
 information on all these girls, and  
 they were all to be studied in various  
 fields and such one studied just  
 enough to talk about, medicine law,  
 building (drafts) etc. I am fortunate  
 that I wasn't put in jail. I was the  
 worst a madam I had all kinds of  
 girls, black, white, Indian etc. And I  
 thought I was so good to turn the  
 trick so I got betas, none could I  
 talk about this. I am so ashamed I

EE-27-3

12

had no conscience at all. I have  
 spent time being a phony preacher  
 getting money from good people thinking  
 I was doing them a service. One year I  
 went south for a week and collected 1500.  
 I am guilty of so many things until I  
 know I have a life that will not  
 last long enough to work out of the  
 quilts that haunt my mind. I do  
 know that whatever time there is I  
 will never stand for anything else  
 but socialism. ~~and I am~~ I am  
 grateful to you I know I would be  
 dead now. I have never been pimped.  
 I always said that I was the pimp.  
 I did think that since I had nothing  
 to base my relationships on but pure  
 Communism that I would be different.  
 I would have to be real with the cause  
 myself and the person. That is why I  
 have gone through with Chris I wanted  
 to get over this part of my mind I want  
 to hurt vets and break their  
 hearts using my lies and body as  
 the weapons. I am not sure of anything  
 except your love for the people and your  
 truth that breaks every tie that holds  
 us down. I am sure of socialism, that I

EE-29-38



IV

want to grow into the kind of person  
 that can be real and trustworthy. This I  
 am sure of. I am sure that I let my  
 family down, and today I have seen  
 how people do expect the best from  
 me, because many have expressed  
 that I let them down, and that I  
 was a real turkey. At first and ever  
 now I feel hurt. Because I feel that  
 I should not have made this mistake.  
 It lets me see myself clearer, lets  
 me know I am not working in the  
 dark that I must face the truth and  
 my family. People who want me to grow  
 and they are not willing to stand by  
 and see me destroy myself with false  
 thoughts and come up. I have been  
 helped. I love my family. I would like  
 all of them to know that I do  
 apologize and I thank them all for  
 their strong conviction that have  
 helped me very much. I will feel  
 ashamed until I prove myself worthy  
 of being called a socialist sister.  
 I will never do what I did last time  
 again. I do see how dangerous it is  
 and how all trades are born, but

1/21

3-2-33

VI

getting away with the type of character  
 I expressed last night. I know it  
 was a let down to you and everyone  
 even myself. I have grown from  
 this exposure of who & what is  
 important. I know Chris is hard strong  
 and doesn't consider others in his  
 decisions, which could cause a great  
 deal of trouble to the cause. I shall  
 be more the person I should be from  
 this moment on. That you Dad (be  
 being more enlightenment into a dark  
 life of false dreams and lies. Each  
 time I am able to drop off something  
 that hinders me from being closer  
 to pure socialism. That's again Dad  
 I love your way of life it's perfect,  
 and a life we can see, one we can  
 gettin ours by.

Your Socialist Daughter  
 Marthen.

P.S. I appreciate you opening my mind  
 with world knowledge, it helps to realize  
 the fight we have ahead of us. I have never  
 been exposed to so much knowledge of blacks  
 all over the world. Thank you Dad.

EE-2-93F

Dad I think I got all you said  
originally on # 11 - Fish

- (#11) Is father an atheist  
Does father believe in mind lines on aft. death  
Does father firmly believe in healing power,  
his own paranormal gifts?  
What did father say about his birthday  
Why did he say it  
What did father say in reference to  
Jim Jones when a secretary talking  
to Jim Jones about knowing himself  
that caused him to be honest  
and loving & always dependable  
- would never do anything like  
molest children.  
What are the high points of Jim Jones  
character.  
Is Jim Jones pro Chinese, pro Soviet? Is  
he non-aligned?  
Does he believe in himself only?  
What do you believe?

This is  
old

EE-29-4A

to Dad  
From Denise Hunter

17-10-78

I'm writing to thank you for saving me once  
agin... I'm still not sure if it was appendix  
or kidneys but it was bad and I was  
healed ~~with~~ <sup>of</sup> any pain before I got to town.

I'm a pile of shit and a ass hole I don't  
know why you keep doing so much.

I saw a lot while I was gone 1 week.  
Now, more than ever I appreciate what we have  
here. We are rich people in <sup>every</sup> ~~many~~ ways.  
Thanks to you. I know I don't deserve any  
of it. Thank you for letting me be a part of  
Jonestown and the Revolution.

All I can say about people who try to  
leave here is they must be living in a make  
believe world of fancy because this is  
the only real thing (way of living there is)

Thanks Dad  
From a pile of Shit  
Denise Hunter

EE-2-9-4B

Mari will be right  
Mari can stand up on a  
table and I will hold her  
hands and shoulders, bones

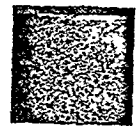
October 1-1978 PS- Mari as always  
Hello Skanda - will be spending the  
right after to our house  
to right.

Tell what's up? I know - knocking out  
Today I'm doing really good. <sup>zizzzzzzzzzz</sup>  
the same. Mari (Mari Eddy) is a mess. I guess you  
know that for your self.  
I heard good news. What was it? Skanda  
is doing good. HA. HA. HA.

Now getting down to business I hope you  
know you are to get as much sleep as possible, that  
is why I have not been by, but once and that  
was the day I had Mari Eddy. I want you to  
hurry up and get out so we can be together, laugh  
and talk.

Look don't worry about your hair  
being done, because when you get out I will  
fix it up. If you notice you are in an environ-  
ment full of furry - knock out + upside down  
people (smite) and all they say about your hair  
is "we all look alike Naps - tangled <sup>spare</sup> and  
all." HE HE HE.

EE-2-9-SA

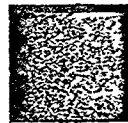
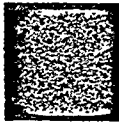


So I went - Alfred told me to  
put a HIRSHY letter for him, now before I was  
suddenly interrupt by ALFRED to the RIGHT. Then  
to the left - straight up turn right and I ended  
up at # camp 2 and I brought back a couple  
of nice-sharp plates I was looking for a few  
snells but I didn't find any to go in a big  
jar of water.

Twister up Dad love, you very much  
as you already know. Every one said Hi Hoke  
and hurry up a get on your feet and off your  
seat (LAUGH) FIGURE THAT OUT?

I want to see you I hope you  
know but I want you to get out of S.C.U. so  
stop play around and get up & out.  
Always your sister  
Yonnie  
XAE  
66-29-58  
JAZZES  
ADP

ps. I hope you  
like my pretty yellow  
paper.



People Temple Georgetown Sept, 1978

My dearest Val

I certainly hope my abrupt departure will not have any effects on you. I'm hoping that your new life is to liking. Apparently so, or you would not still be here. I only wish you success and happiness in all of your endeavors!

I certainly wish you the best in your marriage, to what ever his name (Jim or Tom) that is, if you are married. You said

yes and when he + I talked alone, he said that you had not completed everything here to get married yet. So how am I to know. But after all it is

not for me to judge whether you are married or not. I can condemn or condon any part of your life is now beyond my control. You are a young adult now. I'm hoping you are capable of making your own decision, which I never have reservation about. But after all you are your own young woman, allegedly married and the two of you will be making them together now and in the future, if permitted.

I had great hope of finding you in good high spirits upon my arrival. But to my that first night I got nothing but negative and low vibrational spirits from you. Of course I could have been wrong, but my opinion will remain that way. I certainly I hope ~~you~~ I am wrong. You said you were happy. What everybody said you were happy. ~~EE-1-1-A~~

(2)  
else am I expected to believe, except you  
are happy. But I sincerely don't believe you are,  
but it's your life. In Jonestown I was accused  
twice, ~~about~~ negatively about ~~the~~ <sup>our</sup> relationship, mother  
and daughter, that is. First, I was unable to cut  
~~it~~ ~~and~~ ~~the~~ ~~cord~~ ~~attachment~~, and you  
~~and I~~ must certainly have had a bad relationship.  
Neither ~~can~~ <sup>did</sup> I ~~going to~~ try to prove or disprove. For  
you and I alone know the answer. Oh, it was  
said I did not want to let you go from my <sup>mother's</sup>  
apron strings, for little do they know, how and  
where ~~you~~ and who you lived with during your  
growing up years. I will not try to defend  
my love for you to anyone, but you, if need be.  
These people are not an important factor in  
my life, only you are. I really could go  
on and on about many things that we  
should have been able to discuss at length,  
but since I am sure this as well as your  
other letters are read before they reach you I  
will refrain. I will say this though. I'm going  
to make another trip this way so that you  
and I can talk, if you wish, and if you  
are permitted to come. In January, I will let  
you know exactly when, I will come to Trinidad  
will you come? That is, will you be permitted  
to come? I will come for 2 weeks, especially  
and only to talk with you. I'm coming in  
January, because I understand you allegedly  
are starting to school in Feb. I may allege I  
because you were suppose to start to school  
in September. So I can only speculate  
EE-2-k-1B



③  
on they have your life outlined for you. I  
say outlined because a couple of things were  
also brought out to me that apparently you have  
knowledge, concerning you. I'll let that rest

Let me know the exact date, you're alleged  
going to start to school and I will schedule my  
vacation accordingly. Please let me know well  
in advance (as soon as possible) so that I can  
assure my vacation. If this ~~matter~~ meeting  
can not be arranged, I'm sure we won't  
ever meet again. This hurts me more deeply than  
you can ever realize. For I will not be  
returning to Jonestown ever and from  
your answers to me, you won't be coming  
back to the U.S. So if that's the way  
it's to be, I'll have to accept it. I have  
no choice but to accept. We've tried to  
raise you to be a strong independent woman  
and Hope you can be that in Jonestown

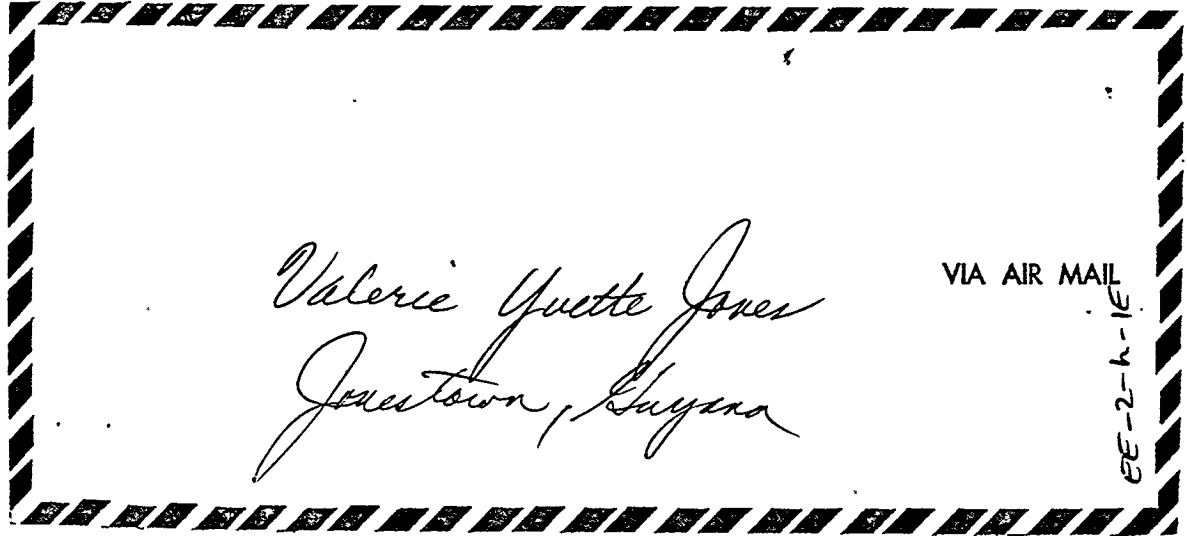
Well I guess I'll close now you are  
probably tired of reading. I do have so  
much more I had wanted to say to you.  
But all I will say is this Val, my daughter  
I love you very intensely and hope that the  
saddest days of your future, be no worse  
than the happiest days of your past. Write  
if you can and wish

(on turn over)

Your mother (?)  
Kelma Jones

P.S. If you are ever in real need write to me in my  
complete name or your brother's name. EE-2-h-1c

I'm going to Houston <sup>today</sup> and I'm going to  
ask my brothers, your uncles (?) Julius  
~~and~~ Richard to come and visit you, if they  
will. If they feel my opinion about  
the place is wrong, I will be at peace,  
if not I will be heavily burdened as I  
am now.



EE-2-h-1D

Jim,

I sent a letter to my mother at the last minute before Terry Buford left. I had Sarah & Terry clear it. I also sent a picture of myself & Kamari. Sarah said the letter was good & positive. I won't do it again.

EE-2-h-2

Tell Hazel and Herbert hi!

If you don't throw this away  
at least put it away in a safe place in  
my loft. I don't trust your house  
to hold my feelings in

EE-2-4-3A

Well I guess I still have more to say. ~~xx~~ If you knew that I thought I was pregnant why didn't you ever try to come to talk to me at the radio and see how I was doing. The more I think the more I figure out why you did what you did to me. Tell Leslie to send me a letter with somebody too and she can explain this to me I trust her more anyway. I use to trust you but I don't see why I should do that now. Also tell her to send my suitcase back to me, maybe she can send the letter in that wrapped up in something then I'll be sure to get it, as long as ~~xxx~~ she gives ~~it~~ it to someone to bring well I guess that you don't want ~~to~~ to hear whatever else I have to say it's probably not effecting you anyway ~~you~~ you have no doubt kissed off whatever I ~~am~~ am, could be or was and tried for something better in your mind and no doubt this is all a waste of ~~0~~ ~~own~~ time but don't you think after what I gave - not body etc. ~~and~~ my honesty, concern, and my love - (which was not enough) that you at least should try to explain yourself in some way, I don't think it's asking to much if it is just forget it. Tear this shit up when you finish reading. I must be a fool or easy sucker cause

I thought some way some how it could've worked out but I was wrong and now I understand I didn't have that much to offer you. And whatever you had to offer you didn't want to and I can accept that for whatever the hell it is and I ain't going to act no fool or bother you etc. I ain't laying no trips no where cause maybe you did it and it was my fault. I don't know but I want to. But don't worry I won't bother you. If it don't fit don't force it and I can definitely let it go. Take care of yourself and be good. Monique said hi! I wish the boat would leave so that I wouldn't add on to this letter everyday I say I won't and I do anyway! I guess I explained all of this stuff happened to me before. I don't know if you knew it I was pregnant and Tom went with her. And she knew it and I've hated her every since and still do. If nothing else pride wouldn't let me go back with you after you approached her. Yes I'm pissed and upset and I want to understand. You had all of these plans moving in etc. What were you doing trying to fuck with my head? I guess you don't understand the word loyal if I sound bitter, I am but I'll just drop it at that and quit harrasing you. work for Dad and socialism ~~EE-2-1-5B~~

I hope that you do, if not now find somebody who you  
can be faithful to and who will be faithful to you. I  
know its crazy you really shit on me. But I did like you  
I know I was to weak but may be somebody else and you  
can hit it off may be one day it will be shanda!

to respect me. So as soon as I left you  
just ran over me right? I'd appreciate  
some response to that one. I was very  
honest about myself with you and I thought  
you were with me but now I see that I  
was wrong on a one way street. Now you've  
answered your question who was going to break  
us up. And you were so worried about me  
liking Jim, I wish I could then I wouldn't  
have to, never mind. Anyway I know you  
hate me etc. or whatever. But if nothing  
else I think you owe me some type of  
explanation. When I get back I want  
to talk to you if we have anything to  
say to each other. (which will be as soon  
as my replacement comes in on the Albatross)  
Until then I'd appreciate a letter explaining  
yourself in some way. Here are some letters  
sent to you. Send me an answer with

I wrote  
on one?  
sorry  
hub?  
I get home. If you ~~do~~ do we can talk  
only because I want to understand what  
I did wrong and I'm still going to go  
my way. I think being a lone is fine  
for me and you took the first step to  
make it that way. I heard you were on security  
good, work hard for Dad because he's the  
one who deserves your best and that's all.

EE-2-1-3C  
Sender

Cleveland. Here is a piece of paper & pen. W/B."

I don't know if you have received any of my letters but I know you'll get this one. My first letter I told you how

much I missed you, my ~~thru~~ second one

told you how much I hated you

and Leslie's told how much you

hurt me etc. First thing I want

to clear up is I'm not pregnant.

Second thing is I want you to go

ahead and do what ever you want

to do with who ever you want to

do it with you don't have to wait

to see what I say or if I'll object

you can take somebody to the committee

with my blessings. Third thing is

you can take the things out of

my loft if you want them back or

you can wait until I get there. I

want you to know at first I was

shocked and hurt when I heard that

you had approached Shamela and asked

her to go to the committee with you

and to fuck you. I didn't understand

why you would just do that to

me knowing that I thought we were

together and I was being loyal to

you. I didn't think I had done

anything to deserve this. But I

realize I was weak and I let you

take advantage of me, you didn't have

you told me  
not to believe

what I heard  
until I ask

you. And  
I'm doing

just that  
be honest

I heard  
this from

a reliable  
source.

EE-2h-~~HR~~  
30

Dear Dad  
I've been thinking about  
the way you used to be. I  
think it's hard to find  
it so hard to be happy what you thought  
of running. I know you're fast and  
you're so good. You're  
Mama's boy. I know you're  
and I know you're a good boy. I know  
was taken to you. I know you're  
I want to see you and I want  
I know you're a good boy. I know  
E-L-L-A



I worked nights in the mine which  
helped immensely. Work so all that  
makes me worth it. Why I came  
to be without protest & I feel that  
I have been a valuable unit because  
of this my first marriage & children  
maintained & I felt that I was  
helping to support one of the workers  
of the mine. I never let up with  
OS & I think I was there apparently  
I never let up with the work  
I did not let up at all  
I did not let up at all  
I did not let up at all  
EE-24-48

London and London and then I will  
couldn't do anything - might be wrong  
I cannot see for anything I don't  
mean PS just in case London the  
work. At least I remember I visited  
I could present yesterday - mostly  
exhibiting I couldn't handle it. By the  
way, I presented some Shakespeare with  
a note I put in your box - I don't know  
how to get it. I like working - it's  
been even today than handle it.



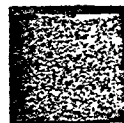
Dear "Dad"

Check brace on Nell Smart arm it may  
be hiding a device. I would like to explain  
to you of the things I saw David & Nell did  
what I saw. that is what made me watch  
everything close I am sorry Dad but I  
am watch every thing I don't trust. When it  
come to you and your Fannie Jordan  
life I don't want anything  
happen to you. forgive me please  
Dad if I am wrong Thank you Dad

EE-2-h-5A

Go "Dad"  
(Important)

EE-2-L-SB



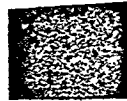
TO: DAD  
FROM: Lee

- I CONCUR W/TERI ABOUT LIL

LAST NITE WAS NO DIFFERENT THAN ANY OTHER, COULDN'T SAY ANYTHING CIVIL TO HER. AFTER FINISHING TRAFFIC SAID 'TAKE CARE' SHE RESPONDED 'I WON'T FALL INTO A MANHOLE'.

- MESSAGE THAT WAS GIVEN WAS SO IMPRACTICAL + ILLOGICAL TO HER YET MARTHA UNDERSTOOD IT + HAD NO PROBLEM W/IT. AS SWIFT AS LIL IS SUPPOSED TO BE WHY ADMIT OVER THE RADIO THAT LEGAL ACTION WILL BE TAKEN AGAINST US. STRANGE -

EE-2-h-6A



MINISTER

- CARMICHAEL WAS DEFENSIVE OF US. AT MTG. IN KAITUMA THIS AFTER-NOON HE WAS ASKED WHY "OUR FRIENDS IN JONESTOWN HADN'T VOTED IN REFERENDUM - HE SAID THEY ARE ALL REGISTERED BUT HAVEN'T YET SATISFIED THE YEARS FOR CITIZENSHIP. HE WENT ON - IT'S NOT A MATTER OF THEM NOT WANTING TO VOTE, THEY DO, BUT HAVE TO SATISFY TIME PERIOD FOR CITIZENSHIP.
- HE ALSO COMMENDED US FOR RENDERING SERVICE OF CUDJOE, HOPES WE CONTINUE SERVICE - THIS ALL DONE PUBLICLY

EE-2-L-6B

To Jim,

I found this & did not want to throw it away because I thought it might inspire some or let some people know a little too Lynette thought & championed your truths. It certainly inspired me this morning. Thank you for being our leader, Thank you Lynette for keeping you from fascists for us. Thank you for all the great heroes such as Lynette & the Rosenbergs for their character in the struggle.

My first inclination is to say I can't relate to Diola's thoughts on elitism because right now I'm in the right frame of mind (being grateful as I always should be but am not). But I can I have often rationalized my own pittingly of slight discomfort, to justify my anarchy my total insensitivity to other people, my taking special privileges. I justify that I've earned these things, I haven't bothered you too much ~~so I deserve it~~ compared to other people so I say I deserve it. I have felt self righteous that I never wanted a fuck from you, but then to see I am a sick ~~anxiously~~ clinging child who constantly needs your approval of trust. When Pebbie left I intellectually knew you shouldn't or couldn't trust anyone, but to suppress my own responsibility in the matter I began to rationalize my negativity saying "I should be trusted I should be involved with strategies I was just as good or better than most of who

EE-2-h-7A



Jim!  
From: Terry

I termed "elitist" in the radio room, when whatever I might have been seeing was me! Then you jarred me (as much as I hated it but you spared me from the floor) that I was asking for trust when I too, as folk put it should have been shot for feeding the negativity of one of the most malicious defectors. That I too have that ~~defector~~ <sup>defector</sup> in me. I still want to say to myself I couldn't have been more responsible than anyone else, but I am and thanks to you I can use it to start to recreate & be productive for Communism. It hurts to realize I have for so long wanted your approval rather than just doing things because it's right. because its for struggling for oppressed people.

I couldn't relate to going back to the states, I couldn't make it nor do I want to make it, but until just shortly did I feel the real struggle (and it is feeling too little) for others of the world. I had the conscience of being perfectly contented with building socialism for just us & then gogans could follow & evolution could come from here. But this is what the news has done for me, made me think & deal w/ suffering of others deal with that I certainly don't deserve this socialism more than they. Thank you again for not shooting me - I know your love but I took for granted. In fascism the cause of a defector plus the defector gets shot.

TERRY  
EE-2-L-7B

meditation Nov 3/1972

Perhaps it does afford some comfort to the victim of a nagging conscience to seem to have had a REASON, however false, to justify in some small way the evil wrought against his fellowmen. Thus evasion leads to obsession and the outward manifestation is harm to downgrade those who have done him or her no harm.

It is unwise to sponsor "peace" while promoting discord such as "watch J, she is up to no good" and when the listener protests that he has seen no dirty work being done by So + So - (Jones) the peacemaker counsels, sagely "wait and see. So + So will undermine you just like she did me." Time passes, sometimes years of time and the prophesy remains unfulfilled. Who could BLAME "So + So," then, if the warned started "watching" the author of the warning - only to find that it was she who was doing the dirty work she had been accusing "so + so" of doing and that So + So had not undermined her in the first place.

EE-2-h-7C

I have never seen love, favor, friendship or condition of things or numbers of persuaders with which I would not dare

dare to differ in defence of "Right".

I could not quarrel with the color of person, animal or thing for I have gazed too long upon the sweet enchantment of God's universal decor and listened too well to the wail of the abandoned and the oppressed whose color, often, did not match mine, but whose pain was no less for ALL THAT

And color reminds me, tonight, of the bastard word "nigger", spun off from the word "niggard" which rolls so glibly from the tongues of the ignorant and the uncaring. 'Tis strange that ALL the niggardly I have met have been "WHITE".

Meditation Nov. 4 - 1972

Wonder why some folk thinks I am "not aware" of their part in the late attack on James and the Churchmen? Or that I would have been too stupid to have documented my findings; all along, Lurid story tho' about the big "Black Nigger" looming up to challenge her in the drive way of this so-called well armed hide-a-way -- (after midnight --) as she innocently rode with the Bell-Weather of the (so-called) Questionable Flock -- and <sup>no</sup> doubt

5/28/78

Dear Dad,

I apologize for taking up ~~the~~ your time and the people's time just to get my shit together. Also I thank you for giving me a chance to change and to grow. I'm going to work on myself and I'm going to study hard in electricity and refrigeration. I'm going to use my head for the cause.

Thank you Dad,  
Janice Johnson  
EE-2-k-8

To: Dad  
From: Clara Johnson

\*P.S. I think  
Oreen should be  
checked for a gun.  
She loved her gun.

May 24, 1978.

Dear Dad,

Before I came here, I made two statements that I think I should mention to you. You may have heard about them from others but I feel that I should report myself for saying these things.

① Once I said, "My mom + my children are already in Jonestown, I don't care if I ever get there. They mean more to me than anyone else and as long as they're safe, that's what matters to me."

I was "upset" at the time but I know the feeling had to be deep seated in me or otherwise I would not have stated such a negative unsocialistic thing. I should never have been only interested in my relatives being here but should be deeply concerned about others who want to come here.

EE-2-1-9A

Page-2

② The second thing that I said shortly before leaving L. A. was stated when I thought I was under a lot of pressure. Vivian Anderson, Mercedes Guildry (who are here now) Green Poplin, & the Medlocks were giving me hell in those days. I was in the process of packing all of my things that I had planned to bring over here at that time but had not finished packing.

On that particular Saturday morning, Mabel Medlock came to visit me again and I suddenly felt as though I had to get away fast. She made me so angry that I left the room and went into the bathroom and started crying (I didn't want Mabel to see or hear me crying, I called Kay Nelson and said that I couldn't take it

EE-2-K-9B

any longer and had to get away. She suggested that I call S.F. and tell Sandy how I felt. I did. I told her who was upsetting me and why. I felt that I had to get away fast. I really think I was stupid enough to think that if I came here and returned that I could help in L.A. and on that particular day I told Sandy that I was not ready to come and stay here but wanted to come here and if I could not come right away, I was going to go some where. I really was crying for help at the time. I realize, <sup>that</sup> now, in fact, I realized that before I left but never thought about writing you about it. If I had really wanted to leave P.T. I don't think I would have called and let others know

EE-2-1-96 (over)

that I was planning to leave. I also told <sup>my</sup> later what I had planned to do. I can see now that it was all very selfish and stupid of me and I'm really sorry that I let myself get in that rut. I do remember saying to Sandy that I couldn't get my things packed and needed to return to take care of that & several other things. I spent a lot of time helping Mercedes, Vivian & Owen and did not organize nor use my time the right way. So all of a sudden, I found myself running out of time. I really thought, felt, and acted like a fool. I realize that now. But — it was not my intention to leave P. T. I really wanted to get away from the sisters I mentioned and my relatives (aunt) in Texas who telephoned 2 or 3 times a week.

EE-2-4-9D



Page-5

I really wanted to come here but at the same time, I was afraid. Being the kind of mom that I've been and still is - I was afraid to be too near my children. I was afraid that if I were not very careful, I would somehow ~~begin~~ <sup>try</sup> to interfere with their lives. I had seen some of the mistakes that I had made before and was concerned that I would mess up a gain. However, my desire to be here was stronger so I wanted to come.

Dad, I feel <sup>so</sup> guilty about not being able to stay until it was the right & best time for me to come. I didn't give that any thought <sup>at all</sup> I let my emotions rule me and that was so wrong. I did miss my mom and the children very much but that

EE-2-4-9E (over)

Page-6.

was no ~~excuse~~<sup>excuse</sup>. Nor was there any  
excuse for me to let the lies, I was  
beginning to hear in L.A. before I left,  
affect my thinking at all. I should  
have worked harder than I did - helping  
our cause. I would not have had so much  
time to think about myself then. After  
Tom and I separated, the children & I were  
constantly together. That was bad for me and  
bad for them also. I never received affection from  
my mom and I guess I really never knew  
how to show affection without interfering. I  
can see I have a lot to learn. I feel so guilty  
about my actions. I never thought about what  
you were going through at all. I didn't know  
about Stoen and other problems before I came.  
I had told Johnny Jones that I would  
be in Steering Committee meeting Monday night but  
didn't attend because I wanted to see the films  
and go to the News Class that night. I'll attend  
from now on.

I thank you, Dad. EE-2-1-9F



EE-2-h-10

Dear Dad,

I would like to request again some form of isolation from the general community. I cannot go about my daily business without meeting head on with someone paranoid about food sometime during the day - even when my contact is innocent - tonight Grover was dropping his food so I took his orange and held it. Joyce Touchette took it from me asking me for the other things which I took from Grover's plate (which was nothing). So from now on Grover's food can go in the mud before I can try to help him (which makes no sense to me). I am still upset about being found guilty of taking the 12 sandwiches. What upsets me (Or at least one of the things) is that if I had taken the 12 sandwiches and confessed I'd not have gotten any sentence. What have I learned? I didn't want to learn that.

I don't expect that I'll be able to stay out of trouble with this going on. It's like I said in the meeting the other night, Sometimes you want to go away for a while so the hell that you are in (trouble) can blow over so it is better when you come back. I really identified

EE-2-k-11A

with Ricky when he ran off. I found myself thinking "If I had known he was going to run..." But before noon I was feeling so guilty for thin thinking that I was in tears. Anyway, back to the subject. I think a reasonable time is until I weigh 125 to 135 lbs. I will accept work on Public Services, as long as I can do my night work in the Nurse's office. Or perhaps I could work on the project of the house where people could go for some solitude, not coming into the city at all until a certain time at night, after dinner. It is very difficult for me to cope with the attitude held by many people right now and I truly believe that I will be accused of taking food until I am forced on PS by public pressure

Thank you, Dad

*Sw. [unclear]*

EE-2-k-11B

Dad,

I'm sorry to be bothering you again but I know that you know I have been talking to Cleveland since I got home and if you didn't know I wanted to tell you. When I was talking to him explaining to him what was happening with me, why I had not talked to him on the radio etc. When I told him about what he had done to Shanda he denied it and said he'd rather get with her and you to clear this up because he hadn't said anything like that to her. He said the only time they had talked she had made some smart ass comment about me as a bed partner or as somebody's bed partner. Maybe she was lying or misunderstanding something when he talked to her. Or maybe she lied altogether personally I'd believe the latter knowing how much I dislike her and vice-versa. Anyway he said he was going to talk to you about it tonight.

EE-24-12A

hope that he does. And whatever happened gets cleared up. I like him and I know it's probably wrong by everybody else's standard but if he didn't do it I don't see what's wrong with it. I apologize for writing those stupid ass letters to Leslie and Cleveland. I'm glad that they didn't get them. I was upset, paranoid etc. when I wrote them. I imagined everything was happening here. As far as everybody thinking I should confine in Ava I think or know I wouldn't or couldn't because she has been too hypocritical with me about not liking him or whatever so I just don't do it. She says one thing to me but does another thing in front of people. But I'm glad that she's not on my side. I did try to make up for being a fool by trying to work but I knew it's not as much as I should've. I didn't want.

EE-2-4-12B

to be trying to sneak anything  
that's why I wrote to you, I rather  
have this stuff straightened out.  
Because if its just her word against  
his I believe his. I've been through  
this same situation with her except  
I was pregnant and with Tim and  
he swore he hadn't done anything.  
Maybe he did after all. But I just  
can't believe what that girl says.  
If its true then I'm wrong. I  
also would rather not work in  
the radio room splitting up the time  
with Shanda. I'd prefer not to be  
in touch with her in anyway.  
I'd rather just be a house parent  
and work in the fields. But if I'm  
really needed to be in the radio room  
and Larry's office I'll do it because  
none of it is half as much of what  
you have to put up with.

Thank You,  
Dandi  
EE-2-L-12C



Handwritten text at the top left of the page, possibly a name or title, written upside down.

Handwritten text at the top right of the page, possibly a name or title, written upside down.

Main body of handwritten text on lined paper, including a large 'Father' written across the middle and 'Personal' written below it.

Handwritten text at the bottom of the page, possibly a signature or date.

Page 13 Teachers: Ned Johnson  
 Lorraine Johnson  
 Alfred Junger Test July 9, 1978  
 Questions Analysis  
 Dad: Dad didn't really want to live it  
 but he had to do it thought at times  
 I like after you give us some general ideas  
 Think about something a day just to see what it would  
 be like. I admit that I don't love you cause  
 The reason I don't know how to love an I resentful  
 I do to authority figures cause they make me do  
 These things right but I realize we didn't have authority  
 things is cause that we wouldn't have this movement  
 I think I admit that I wouldn't go to jail for  
 I'm you cause I don't like to be pinned up  
 above an as for dieing for you I really don't know  
 everyone if I would but I doubt it. an I don't think  
 else I could really come to killing myself  
 but would have to make someone else  
 do it however I do want to have a lotta  
 together where we all die. Dad I admit  
 that I think alot about my self an  
 very little of others that I lazy  
 resentful to work, an don't like to  
 obey orders I realize that I need  
 ee-2-13A

Self analysis

To Dad from Alfred James



I also help in these areas. Dad I can't say  
 belittle I'm sorry for it when I'm really not  
 People all's I can say is I'll work on  
 it to the best of my ability and I'd  
 appreciate any help I can get.  
 I also admit that I'm a very  
 impatient person who wouldn't tell  
 most on some cause it's right but  
 just to get back at them and  
 I don't appreciate the things  
 you've done for me enough.

Thank you Dad from

Alfred James

Dad I'm also disrespectful to senior and  
 feel that I don't owe any thing to  
 them cause they didn't do any thing for  
 me but they did and I think I know too  
 much and block my own way to learning and  
 I don't want to listen to any one.  
 I also want a lot of attention that I  
 can't get so I act up sometimes.

Ron Ruby Johnson  
Senior Center  
Evaluator

Dear Dad,

In my heart, I know I do lots of things + I don't know all of socialism, but I'm willing to learn + willing to be taught all about socialism. To you, you're all I've got.

In my lifetime I wished I had known you a long time ago

I wasted so much time doing the wrong things that if I'd known you a long time ago maybe my life would have been better. I feel useless to you, I'm blind now + I can't help do anything. I have to have people lead me around. You're the kind of person that makes me want to go on living + as far as me wanting to go back to USA, I would never turn against this, I would not have anywhere to go. Where would I go -

I have nowhere to go + nothing to go to. You are pouring your heart out to us + it was once at a time that I was going to just look sick + was going to lose my eyesight + lose my job + I didn't want to live anymore - it was something in you that made me want to go on living - you said that made me want to go on. Over here one time you gave me something to fight for. I don't know how I can ever thank you - can't ever repay you for my life. but I can't ever stop

thanking you. If something ever happened to you + mother, I'd be lost. You're my dream. You saved my daughter's life, + I can't

ever repay you for Ruby's life + I would never turn my back on you. When you told me to leave the U.S. they asked me who was the President + I couldn't ever think of his name - I forgot his name. I'm trying so hard to learn things now.

(we don't have any) socialism teachers now + I'd like to learn more. What I think of Jim Jones couldn't be expressed in words.

There's no one else. After you there is no one. I could go no further. I couldn't even to Mother, because she's so sweet, so pure + so precious - couldn't find the dearest + dearest

people because you couldn't leave her out - she's right  
in there with you ~~doing what~~ she's carrying the ball with  
you - I'd had to say something about her too. I'm very proud  
to have a sweet & loving mother like her.

I'm really sorry about a lot of unnecessary junk I bought  
in the states, because if I had the money look what we'd have had  
here.

About a 8 hour day, we are not ready for money. You  
have to have something ahead to do this. also if we are not  
producing at 10 1/2 hours, how can we produce at 8 hours? In 8  
hours not a much would get done! We don't even have enough  
land cleared for all these people coming.

Thank you Dad, for your protection and your  
care and for your love.

Ruby Lee Johnson

Ruby Lee Johnson

EE-2-4-14B

Father.

I thought I'd write a letter to explain my actions so you can understand what I'm doing. Well I start liking Cleveland not to hurt Tim because at the time Tim really didn't care we just knew then everything would be better as long as we were apart. We didn't fuss, I could talk to him and vice-a-versa (or at least I thought so) I know everybody kept saying he was no good etc. But I didn't really listen because I've heard that so much about myself

EE-2-L-15A

from just about the same people or their attitudes unless I liked Tim I'd just be this and that so it just drew me closer out of my own hostility to Cleveland. Anyway I was a fool I know and it's not so much that I didn't think it would happen. In fact I wouldn't have been so taken by it if it had been somebody else but it was Shanda. And the same thing happened I was pregnant and Tim wanted Shanda so I just had an abortion by myself and she knew too. But that's one reason I was upset or surprised...

That girl is just my carma I know that.  
EE-2-h-15B

Anyway I don't mind etc. that's life so  
I don't let it effect me. I'm sorry I let  
myself get into this predicament I know  
I'm a disappointment to you and you're  
upset. I expect that. I want to go to the  
doctor etc. by myself because if I am  
pregnant I got this way by myself. And I  
expect everyone to be upset with me and.  
I don't need comforting etc. I'm fine.  
As far as me going with Tim I know  
everybody says I'm making a mistake  
I probably am but I don't really believe  
it in my mind. I don't blame anything  
on Tim it's me. But we agreed so much

EE-2-h-15c



I know everybody does and the last  
few weeks we were almost physically fighting.  
I know Tim didn't mean any harm etc.  
but he has always reminded me that  
I wouldn't done this or got that if I  
hadn't have been married to him which is  
no doubt true but my only identification  
of myself was through him, of course he  
told me I was smart etc. I don't hate him  
maybe it's just a block or something I  
only want to be friends with him because  
that's only what I feel and anything else  
would be a lie. I know I'm not worth  
anything without him or <sup>at</sup> least not half  
EE-24-15D

as much. I'm not trying to hurt him or  
get back at him because I don't have  
anything to get back at him for. And  
since Cleveland made his choice fine he  
can go it's no big thing. But I don't  
want any relationship with nobody. I  
may be wrong but I made up my mind.

Tim can have a relationship with somebody  
else maybe sooner or later. ~~but~~ I want him  
to be happy and his relationship to be happy  
I'm sure he will be. I just want to have  
my life without males. As far as this lab  
goes I'd like to come home and get Monyelle  
settled and be able to study there for a while

EE-2-h-15E

and then come back to do it. I'd like to get familiar with the subjects before trying to learn something that will take longer. I thought I was to learn blood typing, crossmatching etc. for transfusion and he sent me a list of everything else except that. I don't want to appear all ignorant when I'm trying to learn something I can't pronounce. I'd also like to get Monyelle's and Marchelle's birth certificates and passports. Then I'll come back to G.T. I think it will take 2-3 months here and I'd rather have Monyelle in J.T. I'm sorry to be taking all of your time  
EE-24-15E

2-7-78 - people who thought 10 man might do what they did

① Ollie Smith -

Eugene Smith - "dick" -  
Joe Gram - People want to get away - on bridge you don't have to talk - except you have freedom to talk - accumulate time off & be able to take a day or two off to get into whatever they want to do

Becky Flouris - people can't take pressure of confrontation

Angela Cassanova - people take advantage of your love

Edith Cullen - Teenagers don't feel they have to place in society - run down by adults - not enough challenge for young people - intelligence without challenge - the school gives -

Bessie Widley - people do not participate enough - take you too much for granted - named especially

Victoria James, Willie Lewis, Floa Landrum, Thelma Jones, Eliza Jones - They don't listen when you giving

the new set of tape is on. Also Aula Ludden, Betsy Miller

Carrie Plummer, Mary Ellwood

Pauline Grant said she felt she wanted to run into

the "house" to be alone because she felt she was

not liked or wanted around. Divided people into

2 categories ① those who pick on her & tease ② those

who saw this & did nothing about it. She also liked

the no talking rule on P.S. feels it is a protection

from the cruelty of people. Praised a supervisor for

stopping a child from teasing her & said that was

the "kindest act" she'd ever experienced. Asked if

she liked children - reply she likes ones who are quiet

reserved & inhibited. Threatened by those uninhibited &

outspoken.

Jackie Lockelle - feels <sup>own</sup> pride will overtake us when we

can't take pressure.

Jimmy Cardell - feels people are spoiled - complain about

kind of work they do, feels they're hostile about news &

what your expectations of us are. People think it's

too hard to be a communist.

Greg Connolly - people won't make changes & want to

do their own thing - get out of fire.

Edda Thompson - says young people waiting their chance to

see if someone makes it home then they will try to make it.

BB-21-16A

② Earnest Jones - lack of concern - ~~and~~ destruction of property -  
Robin Schetter - people "think" about leaving because they think they had it better off in the state  
Deborah Jones - doesn't like structure & criticism, not enough sensitivity to get ego out of the way & realize what it will do to others  
Margaret Loman - not content with this surroundings, should respect others feelings, she felt she didn't get enough personal attention, that was her motive for wanting to leave at one time. Rides full of fear of rejection  
Marion Kinglsey - people who try to justify their discontent - in their own paranoia don't assume enough guilt & wants to escape guilt  
Joanne Johnson - worried about own self image after confrontation - hostility  
Lyndia Peal - people dissatisfied & unhappy  
Lack of concern for others  
Aria Carter - as long as nuclear war hasn't hit, people are always going to want to go back, they think there's still something there for them  
She's willing to work to make Georgetown go  
Lana Barbara Hoyle - she didn't think there's for 10+ who be foolish enough or naive enough to go into jungle just maybe back to states  
Sam Bradshaw - potential traitor in all us & we all have a piece of sell out  
Mike Carter - people don't face reality of world situation, self centered, might get depressed & do something stupid, no matter how it affects others  
Carolyn Doonan - agreed with most reason given already - People don't understand the dialectic or the principle of positive & negative  
Mike Demore - people like their own way & will rebel against principle - like comments during people's confrontation causes paranoia that they can't deal with  
Lenny Silver - doesn't think the youth are thinking about leaving but the older ones think the youth are strong due to structure. She feels she is

③ basically a coward. Their sick paranoia & rejection causes them to run. Feel confrontation is a punishment not a help. <sup>strenuous to risk</sup> <sup>hard</sup> <sup>small</sup> Mercedes Guidry - <sup>has some experience as a family member</sup> doesn't think Ricky is the worst, but around close.

Janita Green <sup>people</sup> don't want to follow leadership & want to get off to themselves

Larry Schecht - is capable of defecting but not exactly what Ricky did.

Nick Hopp - people aren't capable of coming out of animalistic state; unable to take confrontation

Quality of community; need for privacy - own space -

Tendency in humans to want to see what's on the outside in spite of warnings. want to test limitation they have to live within. Might see more in future

Kathy Jackson - need to watch the "way" people want to leave. Such as diversionary act of gun shot.

Ornel Stales - Ricky didn't speak to her when she spoke to him - Young people hang & don't work.

Vera Tally - loves it here, feels youth needs to be taught how to work.

Gladys Roberts - loves it here doesn't want to leave  
Tom Rice Jr. - Thinks prospects of new city is good.

BB-24-16C

Carlynn - These are the people who spoke to  
night and their statements. Dad wanted me  
to take down each of their statements.

July

BB-2-4-16D

Dad <sup>from</sup> Ava

I made a statement today about me wearing my shoes tracking manganese in my house. Also I said it made the Pavilion look messy, when it rained.

I didn't hear the decision or discussion about covering the road during Peoples Rally.

I agree it is much safer and considerate for everyone.

If I would have known about the discussion I would have kept my mouth  
EE ~~22~~ 2-12-17A



shit. I apologize for  
saying anything, too  
late.

I agree with the  
decision and  
In fact, I have  
said that you don't  
slide with it on the  
road and it was much  
safer carrying babies.

EE ~~118~~-2-h-17B

from Tim Jones

23/8

I feel that Val, don't want to see her mom, she has told me a lot of times. She feels ~~embarrassed~~ ashamed of her, and thinks her mom will make trouble for J.J.

I don't know Val mom really I met her a couple of times (friendly). I don't wish her here because I feel that maybe in some way Val has feeling for her. Val said one reason she hated her mom was that she didn't stay in ~~to~~ the ~~hosp~~ hospital the time of her operation.

by her mom having all  
of the money she has I  
would think that she may  
have sold out and come to  
spy on J. By no means I  
have no interest in seeing  
val mom. and I don't think  
val wants to see her also. val said  
that her mom, don't have the money.  
and val said that she won't do want  
she been told so, she will have to  
be talked to about this  
Right now I am going to talk  
you to her & do want you  
Ray said, for that reason only.

Jim Jones (N. J. H.)  
EE BB-2-4-18

from Val Jones

23/8

I do not want my mom coming. In my whole 20 yrs of life I only spent about 3 yrs with her. I think I am better off without her. I don't know where she has gotten all this money to travel around with. I wouldn't put it past her to be paid off by the C.I.A. To me she's the most ~~vulnerable~~ vulnerable in my family. I will not leave w/ her. I'm living the way that I want to live and she has no business interfering so soon. I wouldn't mind if she came maybe a year or 2 years from now. But coming so soon and I've only been here <sup>about</sup> 5 mos disturbs me. She's never been this concerned about me before and as far as I'm ~~concerned~~

concerned she can skip by Guyana  
and go on her way because the  
gone mine.

Valerie Yvette Jones

EE-2-k-19B

Dear Jim

I wanted to tell you, (not that you need such statements, but I felt this way so am putting it in writing) how painful it is to hear about the cancer cells in your lungs. I have learned to carry on ~~on~~ without your direct presence but I always can take for ~~grate~~ granted that you are there with all your burning commitment to us and to communism in the world.

I vow my commitment to ~~me~~ what you have stood for so long despite the fact that my commitment is such a emerging imperfect one compared to your complete egoless commitment.

I thank you for your never failing love and for letting me learn to leave immature dependencies aside (not that I claim any tremendous maturity) but I have learned that attachments in this world ~~are~~ lead ~~nowhere~~ nowhere either for the individual or society.

I especially appreciate the trust you have put in me over the years so that I have grown. I know this sounds like an epithaph (sp?) and I don't mean it to be but the PM says that we often ~~don't~~ tell our appreciate to people until it's too late, and on that I agree with him.

Thanks again, and I deeply hope that your condition can be treated. I know that is selfish as you have served past any expectation of a ~~me~~ human being or even any notion of a savior, but I am selfish in wanting you around.

Sharon

*Sharon*

EE-2-4-20

7-11-78

Dad,

I am guilty of having an elitist attitude that I'm very ashamed of. I'm happy that Dick Shroppe wrote that letter to you because it has helped me to understand my attitude. I have been very worried about some of the thoughts that have run through my mind even though they were foolish. I suppose this is something that happens and now instead of pushing those thoughts back, I can bring them out and take a good look at them and deal with them. To admit ~~to~~ my elitist attitude will not be enough, I must correct it starting now. I am making my commitment now - I will stand for Socialism even if my children should fail to stand. This is the only real thing that has ever made sense to me. In the past I have not understood the reason we did some of the things we did but I said to myself, "I'll follow even though I do not fully understand." Because

EE-2-2-21A

I've never known Dad to be wrong and  
my conscience would haunt me forever  
if I refuse to do my part and later  
realize how wrong I was. I feel better  
now that I decided that. I am certain  
that I do not wish to return to the  
U.S.A. I want no part in that  
Capitalist-Imperialist Country that  
has killed Blacks & other poor people  
all over the world. I feel extremely  
guilty about the money I wasted  
that went to support racism, CIA  
murders, wars & etc. I am going  
to work harder than ever before to  
prove my sorrow because it is right  
to work, it is right to care, it is  
right to help. Bring about socialism  
in the world beginning here in Jonestown.

Thank you, Dad,

Clare John  
EE-2-k-21B



Jim,

I am really sorry about falling asleep in the Radio Rm. last night. I caught most of the conversation, but please don't think I'm not concerned. Like I said before, "use me." I cannot sit down for 1/2 hr. before I fall asleep. I fell asleep in the movie & with the guest yesterday. I don't know exactly what I'm taking but it really effects me. I feel awful, I am concerned about our future. I'm sorry

Shanda James



EE-2-h-22

Jim,

Sorry about Prokes & Stephanie. Hope I didn't cause more problems for you. I really think Prokes went about it wrong but it's too late now.

I'm willing to say or do anything to change it or fix it. I didn't know Stephanie was coming on to you. I know other - who's person, so, I'm to blame.

Shanda

EE-2-1-23

20/11/2000 15:02:00

Sept 5  
Tues.

Pat Keeler is another person I'm suspicious of. Shortly before I left S.F. Pat made the following statement in council and several times after being counseled:

"I hate all of you.

I don't want to be here. I'm just waiting for my money then I'll leave this place."

She had been keeping company with Don Javier, who created division between Pat and Margie, his black wife, whom he seems to dislike.

When you sent a message to us in S.F. "if you have doubt and no faith do not take the cloth", Pat was one of three people that I observed who did not

EE-24-24A

take that cloth.  
Pat comes and goes at  
all times during the night.  
She says she's not afraid  
because she knows a lot  
people in the area. She's  
been observed talking to  
outside brothers, <sup>white on security</sup> especially  
the guys who worked on  
renovating the apt. building  
across from our back lot.  
She became upset when  
advised by A.J. that this  
was unwise - as we're ~~never~~  
never sure of what we might  
say. She said she would  
be unable to do security if  
she were to stop talking to  
them.

Frances Johnson

EE-2-L-~~248~~  
24B

To: Maria  
From: Yina  
Re: Kathy Barrett

Merely as a point of information  
I thought you might like to know  
of a conversation that I had with  
Kathy Barrett several days ago.  
After the first night she had  
worked as a server with the guests  
she told me the next day that  
Jack Beam had asked her to remain  
until they were done to serve Dad  
because no one at the table should  
be doing it he'd said. At about 12:00  
Kathy said she gave everything to  
Jack & said she was leaving she had  
to get up at 5:00 for work and couldn't  
get a replacement on her job if she  
stayed so she just left. Joretta  
Coomer then told her that she would  
work in her place anytime she had  
to serve Dad and it wouldn't be any  
problem.

This incident may seem like nothing  
EE-2-K-25A



From: Cheryl Johnson

presence  
10-4-78

Dad,

I wrote you a letter on Monday night after my daughter, Janice Johnson was given a warning by the jury because she had not observed Mark Sly's behavior at a meeting. I wrote & said I thought she should not receive a warning that time but feel that she should have been told that from that time on, anyone not observing those around them would receive a warning. <sup>THIS WAS POINTED OUT</sup> <sup>OR 2ND SLICES THAT</sup> <sup>APPEAR HER ILLNESS...</sup>

I am very concerned about Janice. She is on iron 3 X's a day, was ill with Strep throat & is still on medication for it. Janice has a tendency to being ~~strong~~ frequently depressed. I don't want Jan to grow up feeling about herself as I grew up. She has a very poor self

EE-24-26A

(over)

image in the first place  
and I can see her falling  
apart again. Janice was  
tested when she was quite  
young + found to be gifted in  
some areas. Her inner conflicts  
seem to be holding her back  
now. She expressed to me the  
difficulties she had before coming  
here ~~to~~ being called "black"  
darker than her brother + sister + etc.  
She cried while telling me all this.  
Now it seems that she is constantly  
on the floor while Jimmy + her  
sister are being praised and I doubt  
if this helps her. I am concerned  
about her emotional health also. She  
had begged to be involved in dancing  
& singing but had not been included.  
I feel that my child struggling  
& begging for a chance and it  
hurts me to see her growing up  
feeling that she had nothing good to  
offer - that she is not good. I love you, Dad,  
Mum + John



Ganice has had a lot of  
things to hurt her and she  
has managed to live her pain  
and I don't think that's good  
because it comes out in other  
ways. Our only hope is here  
in Jonestown and I don't think  
want her to feel as though  
loved

even here, she can't make  
it. I would appreciate it  
if she could receive <sup>Counseling</sup> ~~Counsel~~  
or something. I'm deeply  
concerned about Jan. She  
holds too much in and <sup>Thank you, Dad</sup>  
tries too hard to appear <sup>strong.</sup> ~~strong.~~  
strong.

EE-2-1-26

Did I waste it? I don't know. I  
wonder that if I seemed like I  
wanted to go with Al cause she kept  
asking me what I thought about  
it. I'd see her but talk to  
her about after she said she  
didn't want a relationship.  
I'm sorry I wish I had not  
said anything I made my self  
sick to get into S.C.U. so I could  
see her. I wasted a lot  
of oxygen that could have been  
used on someone who really  
needed it. I think what I  
meant was by Alfred

James.  
At the time that I was highly  
up set & I said to my self  
if I couldn't handle all that's  
happening to me I was  
going to commit suicide  
but it didn't work out.  
I got in S.C.U.  
what I mean is I wanted

company of adults + well  
Rhonda is busy most of the time  
so she can't spend time with me  
+ Beverly got sick + was sent to  
George Town + she went state side  
Guy wasn't much fun Ebon James  
Worked from 3 to 11 p.m. so I can't  
talk to her + then Rhonda got sick  
+ I said The Fuck with everything  
so I went home + held my  
breath, then when I didn't pass out  
I got + went on about my  
business fell asleep in the pavilion  
+ that when it took  
full effect

DAD

5-18-87  
5-18-87  
EE-21-27B 11  
I was in the  
afternoon  
at the  
George Town  
Rhonda  
Beverly  
Ebon James

RE:

29. 9. 78

PINK - RPTITY  
FROM: Lee

A CHILD HAD DIED A WEEK  
AGO OR SO BECAUSE THERE WAS  
NO VEHICLE AVAILABLE TO TAKE  
CHILD TO PAKERA HOSP. IN THE  
RIDGE -

FOLKS WERE CONTENT TO JUST  
SIT + LET SHIT REMAIN THAT WAY -  
NO VEHICLE FOR EMERGENCIES -

I SPOKE OUT ASKING WHAT COULD  
BE DONE TO GET A VEHICLE - WHO  
DO WE SEE, WHAT'S THE PROCEDURE -  
AFTER A FEW MINUTES THEY WERE  
CONVINCED THEY SHOULD PURSUE  
THIS + HAVE A DELEGATION CHECK  
W/ ADMINISTRATION IN THE RIDGE -

RUSSELL SAID SOME WOMAN  
SITTING NEXT TO NURSE WHITE  
ASKED IF I WAS TRYING TO START  
TROUBLE -

THAT'S IT - FOLKS ARE JUST  
EE-2-N-28A

SITTING AROUND IN KAITUMA W/  
NO FUEL TO POWER GENERATOR,  
AND NO FOOD IN RATION STORE  
NOT KNOWING HOW SOON THE GOVT.  
BOAT WILL COME IN W/ SUPPLIES.

Pharma

EE-2-h-28B

To Dad

Please forgive me if my statement concerning us going to Russia was interpreted as my being an elitist. I said that "no matter where people go they will always act the same." I never said or thought that we didn't have good people here. I know for a fact that we do. I know a little of their sacrifices and sufferings. I know most have suffered more than I have ever dreamed of. I think the adults have grown as much as they want to. I definitely think the children should be given a chance to grow up in Russia or some communist society.

I think loyalty among the adults and teens, is as long as a fuck. I can't see taking the shit we have brought over from the States to Russia or any where else.

I don't feel that I'm above anyone here or ~~any where else in the world.~~ I guess I feel shitty about my own selfishness and lack of awareness and commitment. The best way to defend that is to strike out at others, which is wrong. I can see how this can be interpreted as being an elitist. I will change this today. I do enjoy the seniors and children, and don't mind dying in order to make their freedom possible.

I hate John and what he represents and I just didn't want my children to remain in the middle of his insanity, and mine. I have talked to Doug Sanders but not on a relationship basis. I'm not a fool and would not jump into a relationship just to get back at John or anyone else. I know all relationships are the same and Doug is married and I would never fuck over another sister unless it was for socialism. I'll discontinue talking to him and the other males I talk to

EE-2-29A

I know people will gossip no matter what happens.  
~~if~~ If I wanted a relationship I've got enough sense  
to go through the proper channels. and with a single  
man. I enjoy Stephanie and Marchelle and the other  
children and that's enough. It really does bother  
me that every time I talk to a male, they're  
either my boy friend or I'm fucking them. I heard  
gossip that I didn't even get upset about, that  
I had to come to Guyana because I was pregnant  
by Sebastain and come over here to have a secret  
abortion. I fucked Joe away from Leslie and more  
bullshit. It's sad to me that I'm doing all of  
this and getting away with it. I really don't care  
what anybody says about me because I know myself  
and I know what I will and won't do about  
life in general.

I'm sorry to take up your time with  
Dull shit.

Thank you  
Dad

from Ava

EE-2-k-29B



To: DAD  
From: Laura Johnson

6 July 78

Re: My response to Dick Tropp's letter

Coming from white, elitist background - I feel is enough to make me constantly schizophrenic - one side close to treason - selling out, living in an illusion that I don't have to relate as oppressed. The other side of me is committed to communist ideals (that is Jim Jones' ideals - the purest form of communism). I have cycles of more one than the other, etc - in spite of my realistically seeing that I couldn't make it under capitalism.

ever again - some of the illusions persist - kind of like a "sane" person considers at times "insane" actions. I know that if I ever did leave within the first 24 hours, the pointlessness of it all would make me go back to the same escapes I used before - sex, drugs, whatever. I just cannot imagine ever working with assholes like Debbie, TOS - or taking racist positions. For me, the hard part of being a Jim Jones' communist (or at least moving in that direction from a far off point) is that both mind and body have to move - I can physically live postulatively, or follow rules (except for my fucking in Georgetown) share, not complain, stand, sit, clap, work, be on time, etc - those things are generally not my problem. My problem is having to mentally be accountable, to make numerous mistakes and having to be accountable for them, to be accountable for not working as many hours, with as much effort as I know I should - I guess "Conscience" bothers me - it bothers me that it doesn't motivate me like it should. I don't like myself and like less and less as I see my shallowness. About treason - I don't feel I've committed the treason of leaving - I know my efforts are so lax as to be treasonous though. It is clear to me that life outside is a total void - with his last thought of being having intellectuals shot as they no longer have usefulness - I wrote up before - that is why I'd like to carry a bomb in to where TOS or others are and blow us all up. I do know I could do that. I really feel certain that I wouldn't fail in that. In day to day things - I make so many mistakes, I'm not what I should be - that I feel I'd be more useful with the bomb idea. I think I could get myself killed if captured by enemies. I could live through jail - the more diverse kinds of life or death, I have confidence in myself - specific situations with specific responses from me are things I can handle best. I agree Debbie should have been shot before this point - before she left Guyana. I'd ever thought I planned to leave - I would be saying I'd rather die than keep living day to day under foreign law - and

I would rather be shot than EVER doing the traitorous things Debbie and others have done - I know I have problems but I am certain that these things are fully integrated into myself - not adaptions but really inseparable -

1. I never want riches to be wealthy to have commodities
2. I never want white associations (if I were outside)
3. I never see capitalism as anything but an oppressive giant
4. I don't trust anyone outside of myself - Only trust Jim Jones and those near him who have been taught so much - Carolyn, Terri B, Maria, Jean B, June, others
5. I know <sup>too</sup> people are starving to death daily and in the US as well as other places.

These are just some observations I've made - kind of like VISITATIONS.

Pat Grinnel - She mentioned that ever since she left Tanzania and Peace Corps, she's known she'd go back there sometime - still believes it -

Anne Moore - She jokes alot, always did talk mostly about her job + told funny stories from there, I think she's committed to Carolyn, Kimo, more than Dad - her conversation is rarely about here and now - my own opinion is that she's best off not in Georgetown -

Edith Roller - she's not flexible as a room mate - she gets uptight over disruption of her personal routine

Rita Lenin - her daughters Beth + Mary work nights, spend alot of time at Rita's cottage as does Janet. I think she hasn't freed them enough to be independent. They sleep at her cottage often instead of their own separate cottages - I don't know if its for her benefit or theirs

Peter Wotherspoon and Mikeland - Mike was counselled for telling Shirley Baise that he'd heard gossip about himself, Peter staying around so much together - he was very defensive about his position as a heterosexual, and his function as Peter's supervisor - he was too defensive, I thought - and I think he's probably screaming Peter - may have been asked to keep Peter off children - whatever, if so, he's showing his reservations or rebellion.

Christine Lucientes - has been having news discussions w/ Odell Rhodes, Sebastian Mc Murray - others male + female. There is some sort of friendship or something there - to me, Odell is divisive, anarchistic and plays a game of looking important and more dedicated - does not support authority but strongly and vocally confronts anyone not comarately supporting his.

EE-2-h-30B

Dad 10/6

From: Ava

First of all, I would like to criticize myself.

1. I'm a big-mouth and will confront anyone very hostilely if I think that I'm right. It's also hard to change my mind, if I think I'm right.

2. I have wasted money, time and unnecessary effort in the States, that could have been used for our family.

3. I back off of leadership, mainly because I hate people I think they are phoney and crazy. Also I feel as a Black woman, there is very little respect from the majority of people in J-town. I think the majority of people listen to white women and men before they will a black woman. I think they listen to men over women period, regardless of how much assholes they are. All of this could be over-reactions and paranoial.

4. I hold hostilities and grudges.

5. I'm too critical of others. and don't speak up enough. My reason is that I think people won't change. I feel there's hope for the children.

I will work on all of my faults.

I would like for another couple to adopt Marchelle and for John and myself to sign some phony papers without his knowledge. I will still raise her and be responsible for her.

I will then like my divorce. I think John is power hungry and crazy. I think he's playing a phoney Daddy role because his shit is inconsistent and if his love demands something, that's first, responsibilities second, then Marchelle, lastly Stephanie, if he happens to see her.

I think there will be more problems and pain for my children, if he has anything legally to do with them. I think all of the children are the most important thing in life and I will get myself together in all areas to help make their lives better. I respect and appreciate you for showing us communism. Thank-You Dadee 2-1-81

I think a handful of Adults, and Teens should  
take the children to Russia or some communist place.  
It will be nice to everyone even though I think we  
will never know in this life time.

EE-2-4-31B

To Dad

Ever since the incident with Christine and Thurmond I have not really been myself it has put a deep effect on my feelings. I'm fighting it each day but sometimes it gets real hard, because I keep getting flashbacks in my head of what I seen and what she told me about what she and Thurmond did when they surpose to be watching the animals all night and how her best friend knew what was going on and kept on letting it go by. sure I admitt that I have hurt peoples feelings. ~~cannot stop~~ but there is also a time when hurting peoples feelings come to a stop I guess in one way I had it coming to me things just don't happen they happen just.

When I was growing up in New York I use to always wonder why did the man always beat up on the lady I use to see it almost everyday at least I could say I have never beat up on a girl, I try to beat them up with words.

I think about certain films I saw, like the learning tree how a young black man girlfriend got fuck by a white guy then I think about Sonny Carson when he went away to prison and come back and his girlfriend was fuck by drugs and dope, but the most important thing that comes to my mind is dad when you was sitting in a classroom and how someone drop your girlfriends panties on your desk

EE-2-4-32A

just because you didn't want to have sex  
with the girl ~~because~~ because you wanted  
to show respect for her.

Dad don't worry I am not going to do anything  
stupid because eventually my feelings will  
change. I sure did learn that in a relationship  
there is a awful big chance of getting hurt  
and when you do ~~it~~ hit, it hits like a ton  
of bricks.

I know its not the end of the world for  
me its the begining believe me when this  
does fade away I will damn sure will be  
stronger. Dad people should understand  
that life is nothing if don't have a cause  
to die for. Dad the way I feel now  
seem like it will never be the same again  
for as long as I lived I will never forget  
this incident because it was a part one growing  
up

without you from your son  
dad this is a cold cruel world  
Ricky Johnson

EE-2-1-32B

I FEEL GUILT about a whole  
lot of things FOR a STARTER  
WHEN WE had to see the  
movie about high hitler  
EVEN EN KNOWN I SEEN IT  
ONCE before I should have  
PAID more attention to  
the movie.

AND when I heard about Jim  
AUTHOR I STARTED TO FEEL BAD  
BECAUSE I SHOULD BE THE ONE  
SHITTING THE EXAMPLE AND I FEEL  
I'M SHITTING ON THE NAME JIM  
I SHOULD JUST CHANGE MY NAME  
BECAUSE I'M NOT LIVING UP TO IT  
OR TO YOUR TEACHING AND I KNOW  
IT WILL MAKE YOU FEEL BETTER IF YOU  
KNOW I'M STAYING OUT OF TROUBLE  
AND ONE THING I FEEL BAD ABOUT  
IS WHEN I GET ON PSK AND I  
NO I GET MY SELF INTO TROUBLE  
FOR STUPED SHIT WHEN I CAN  
USE MY HEAD AND STAY OUT OF  
TROUBLE AND TO WHEN I WORK BY  
STEVEN AND AS MUCH TIME HE  
HAS SPENT WITH I FEEL I'M SHITTING  
HIM TO AND ALL THE OTHER BOYS  
JIM, JIM ETC AND AND I FEEL GUILT  
TO IS EVERY DAM TIME I GET MY  
SELF ON PSK AND PEOPLE ARE MADE  
AT ME WHAT I MEAN BY PEOPLE  
CE-24-33A

~~and what really made me think~~  
~~to be a~~

his people my ago I talk  
and Bullshit with alot and  
to all my Bullshiting I DO  
when I shouldn't be doing it  
will stop, I fill quit enough  
about writing this because  
all the other 2,000 OR MORE PAPERS  
you make your self READ, I'm going to  
change because for one it is right  
and when I get my days over  
with I'm going to get out there  
and DO RIGHT.

This is all the guilt I have  
and will change

BILLY JONES

Billy

JONES

EE-2-L-33B



Dad

Please feel free to call on me for any job assignments, day or night. I know the work load is extra heavy, especially with the key people away from the family.

I am willing to learn new assignments and help in any way possible.

I would also like to read all reports coming in from town and stateside, so I can be aware of what's happening and contribute something.

I will get my ass more on the ball. I do wish you could go somewhere and Your daughter get your health  
Ava  
taken care of.

EE-2-1-~~34A~~

34A

I will be a better example.

Also I don't mind helping Maria  
go over notes daily and follow  
through on telling the people  
your responses.

Maria just  
just

AVA

From  
EE-2-4-34B

To  
DAD

12-Oct-76

Dad,

Ava gave me the message from you about becoming a doctor. Thank you so much for your thoughtfulness. However, the research paper I did was info from three different books and I just compiled the info from the 3 into 1 paper. It was certainly no outstanding ability on my part. There are other people who want to become doctors and it would indeed be an honor (and responsibility). I'm 30 years old and have lived most of my life. Perhaps a younger person should be considered.

#### Faults

- ① I am not above average intelligence
  - ② I generally try to get out of responsibility.
  - ③ There have been times I could have volunteered for things but have not because of selfishness.
  - ④ I could use my time more wisely.
  - ⑤ I have always felt competitive with Joyce P.
  - ⑥ I am not as compassionate or as empathetic as I should be.
- I do appreciate your consideration.

EE-2-L-35 Sharon Jones

Dear Dad I no I done feelist thing back  
in the States by buying some Cars and  
~~Furniture~~ Furniture all that meat and Berks  
and a lots of Cloths I could have done with  
out if I had your teaching like I no now  
from your teaching I hate when you talk  
about the take and money waste on things we  
could have hope the strave children in the  
world and in Africa that why I am trying to  
work so hard to make up for the thing I had  
and done that no wasint right Dad I am  
Ashame Dad.

Thank you Dad.  
Carol Ann Jones.

EE-2-1-36

7-12-78

20 Dad

To analyze my self I have moody days and I dont like my self for that. I want to help some time I feel in my mine I cant do it well enough then I let some one else do the job. that is one of my hang up.

I get angry with my self when you tell the news I cant remember what you say long enough to write down that upset me very much. when I get so I cant do nothing I dont want to stay around. I am so glad you let me be one of your children and I am glad to have a mother like our mother. going to class I am glad maybe I can learn how to read and spell. Dad what I miss in the state I dont really miss nothing. some time I think about my so call sister & brother and wish that a one could see your good work.

Gladys Jackson

EEH-37

Dear Dad

I think that what kills you is when we get up on the floor for teasing people about their physical difficulties and looks that they cannot help. Also when an alpha comes and people don't care or want to live. Also I think that the last Alpha and people want to hang on to life, they really do not worry about the pain you have and so when they vote to live when there is not a way out or looks like no way out, because then you have to live and stay up 5 and 7 nights and days to get a way out.

EE-2-5-1A

Also when someone runs away  
you have to worry about them.  
Also when you spend 5 or 6  
hours a day with news and people  
blunk or not pass the test. also  
defectors and also Tim Stoen.  
also on the radio.

By  
Jim Arthur  
Jones

Al<sup>+</sup> U.  
-5-53

EE-2-j-18

TO: DAD      FROM: CAROLYN KIRKENDOLL      DATE: AUGUST 29, 1978

Thank you very much for making it possible for Rita to receive legal assistance with her probation. We are a very fortunate people to have you to defend us and stand by us when we are in trouble, because in the final analysis it is you that gets the work done no matter who is involved in carrying it out. I went with Rita to court during her trial where I witnessed such coldness and insensitivity on the part of the judge, lawyer and jury that it was frightening. But it also made me angry. All the cases that came up before hers involved minorities that were poor and with very little education. They had all been trapped by decoy police people and you could see the degradation and viciousness of the American society against these people. There was so much pain there and so many wasted lives - it made me angry and sick. I sometimes wonder if we will ever wake up and realize what we have in you.

Rita is lucky because she has you to defend her, but there are so many others that have no one. I see why you continue on although you are not appreciated or loved and I see why I must continue on also.

Thank you, Dad

Carolyn Kirkendoll

EE-2-j-2



28 July, 1978

Dear Dad: I am sorry to bother you but I am having a big problem with depression-- I know that depression is self centered and selfish but sometimes its very hard to combat. I have a number of things that are upsetting me and that I have been upset about. I know they are petty but they still hurt, and cause me problems.

When Carol and Joanie were having this thing over Phil Blakey, (I didn't know that Joanie liked Phil or that you told Joanie to talk to Phil), I asked her why she was flirting with him--as Carol liked him. (Something like this. Karen really chewed me out and told me that You knew that Carol liked Phil. She asked me why I was defending my daughter--and she was really snide to me--I felt really upset about this because I couldn't understand this--and I apologized to Joanie and yet I felt sorry for Carol. I just think that Karen was wrong to say that to me... that you knew Carol liked Phil and yet told Joan to talk to him. I felt that this caused division between you and I for I was hurt by this. Also, when I was having problems with worrying about myself physically this past month, Karen again was very snide with me and said to me that she knew that you had healed me of cancer but had I ever REALLY had cancer. (Joyce Parks also asked me the same thing.) I then had to say that I had had cancer that had been verified by biopsies. (And each time you healed me of cancer, this was also verified by tests and had been diagnosed as cancer). It just made me feel funny--like I was imagining things or as if this hadn't been real.

And, I feel very concerned by Phyllis Chaikan. She has a way of smothering people. I like my job in the medical department and I try to do a good job but I don't think its right that Phyllis tries to own people 100%, which is what it is my opinion that she does. I like to do a variety of things--and she tried to make me promise to agree to not do anything else but medical work on my free time--this has caused me a lot of conflict--Sometimes, I help Christine and Karen--and I don't think that anyone has the right to tell anyone else what to do on their free time. I feel like I have to sneak and hide from her. It's a rotten feeling. Today, on my free time, I went to copy the news and I made a carbon for the medical department. Phyllis happened to come to the library where I was and I told her I had made a copy for the staff.. She was very nasty to me--and when she gets like this she won't listen and she won't give a sincere kind of apology either--she comes off really mad. She makes me feel so guilty. It's like she wants to feel free to explode and have her moods and whoever is around is supposed to make room for her tidal wave. When she laughs we can laugh. When she wants silence, people

EE-2-j 3A

82 must be silent kind of thing. Most of the time she is very pleasant to work for and with but her moods are unpredictable.

I am also very insecure and upset over my relationship with Andy and I'M sorry to mention it. I wish I weren't so dependent on him emotionally and maybe I should end the relationship. I am sure that it's selfish of me but it hurts me that he can go four months without writing--I just thought that he could take ten minutes and send a note. I still believe that council had him go with me--especially when I don't hear. And then you said at our last meeting that there are people who have to be companions to people. Well, I don't want Andy to have to be with me. I don't want anyone to have to be with me. I know that he works hard--and I know that he's a fine and good person--but I also know that he is so dedicated that he would do anything to help someone else. I believe that you would care enough for me to have someone care about me--to help me get stronger. But I don't feel very strong right now. I feel weaker inside than I can ever remember. It's like I have a big sore inside of me. I have failed in everything that I have ever done--my jobs, my children, the Learning crew, you, my relationships with people, (My ability to relate), I can't think of anything that I have succeeded in.

I guess that I thought working with Helen would make me stronger somehow. I can picture myself going and working with Helen but I can't picture myself with Andy anymore. I care about him but I can't believe that he really chose me. It just makes sense to me that if he had wanted to write that he would have. And like you say, out of sight, out of mind. I do think that its loving of you and of him to do this for me--to try to make me feel better aboutt myself--but I'm so confused about it. Also, I am feeling so old and ugly.

After Karen chewed me out for defending Carol, I got really low and resentful. The Touchette and Swinney family setting upsets me. Day after day, they sit in the office and visit--and this causes personal loneliness for me and I'm sure, others. I don't understand it. Mom, Dad, their children, Grandma and uncle, all gathered together and I get chewed out for standing in Carols corner. I haven't stood in Carols corner many times.

Also, it hurt me that Patty told you I had cried over missing Andy. This wasn't true. When Marthea came from the states, she had told me that if I was no longer with Andy that she wanted to write to Andy. I Hadn't heard from him at that time for over four months. When Marthea told me this I was upset--and this is what I cried about. After a few days I told Marthea that she most certainly could write to Andy--(or what right did I have to interfer with a black sister if she wanted him and he obviously wasn't interested in me). I thought maybe they had been going together.

EE-2-j-38

I try to not defend myself publically and you had confronted me publically about crying and missing Andy--so I didn't defend it. But I was hurt that Patty didn't tell this straight. I never once asked that Andy come--and I have even repeatedly said that I thought it was great that he was there to help and that I wouldn't want him to come for my welfare as he was needed there.

Also, I wrote you a letter expressing my ... upset over the things you have to do for people. I said that I felt hostile towards the people that you have had to have sex with--I asked Karen to read the letter--I thought that maybe she could help me with my feelings in the matter as I feel very upset over this, and had cried about this. Karen asked me if I was jealous and said she doubted very much if anyone cared enough about you to cry over what you have to go through. I then felt embarrassed about my feelings and so I just dropped the matter.

But since then I can see how beautiful these people are--and I feel especially guilty over Carolyn who I have resented all these years for being so abrupt to me and for not taking time with me--I feel guilty because I am beginning to better see the over all picture and I am amazed at the great sacrifice that she has made--and I especially cringe at the thought of her in that prison for 6-months pregnant. This has gone over and over in my mind. Most of my hostility has been in defense of Mother--but there is knowledge and understanding beyond ... what I have involved in all of this. I wish I better understood. I try to keep my mind on the end result--the feeding and saving of the masses--the changing of the people--their devotion to helping you save people. My small confusions are encompassed by the great that you are and that I have witnessed.

I wish that I were stronger and I'm sorry that I'm not. I don't know why I bother to try to communicate with Karen--I guess because she and I have been so close--or I thought we were. She works so hard--and I'm sure she means well. Like you told me once, I've hurt a lot of people myself, and I try to remember this.

I'm trying to change my sharp tongue. Dad--I am <sup>confused</sup> ~~shaken~~ at how I am supposed to be--at what you want of me. I don't know who or what I am supposed to be, how I am supposed to act. I feel guilty for going around acting sweet, for not writing people up when they deserve it--for not helping enforce the laws and letting you take all the heat. And then at the same time, I dread the hostility that I get--

Well, I'm sorry that I have taken up this much of your time. I do wish you would reconsider my going with Helen. Perhaps this

EE-2-jr-3c

Keep my mind busy and I could learn to be independent. I think that I could do a good job. I don't see how I am so needed here and when Andy comes he won't be here anyway. I think that maybe he needs to be free. I know it would be very painful to me for a while but I will get used to it. You said you needed leaders. Andy is a wonderful and devoted person. Maybe he will be even stronger without me.

Night before last I had this beautiful dream. I dreamed that you layed some papers down and I looked at them. (they were laying open on the table. You had drawn a beautiful drawing with pencils--colored pencils--of clouds and birds. The clouds had great depth to them and the birds that you drew were beautiful and in the depth of the clouds you had written the names of people--I saw "Grubbs" and I don't remember who all--and I was surprised to see "Grubbs", I guess because of my own hostility for him--but I had to realize that you love him too..he is your child too..and as I looked at this beautiful drawing, the clouds lit up and the words "I am God" illuminated. It was the most beautiful dream that I have ever had except for the dream years ago, when I dreamed that you came into a bar and got me out. I was sitting at the piano bar and this piano player in an old shabby suit came in and started playing the piano--and when I looked up, he became you and you leaned over and kissed me on the forehead and I drew away from you and you said, "Why do you turn away from God?"

And I have turned away from you a lot--I have disbelieved you, judged you, questioned you, been mad at you, been resentful of these close to you--I have wanted more attention myself and I have resented your talking to certain people and not me. Yet, I don't know why you have put up with me.

I really don't care as much about living anymore. I think a lot about Lynetta and think a lot about being in my grave. It's hard for me to picture myself in an future kind of situation. I guess that this why I am trying to create something for myself--like going with Helen. I don't know how to get stronger. I'm sorry that I have let you down. And I am sorry that I still have such a sky God concept of you.

Benny.



EE-2-j-3D

BOB KICE

- Analysis -

11-7-78

As I try to analyze my thoughts & actions of late I'm not very pleased with what I see. It's a curious thing but in the 8 plus months that I've been here I've never considered going back to the states except for an occasional urge to escape reality & get high. But since my confrontation of two or three wks ago I've grown increasingly hostile & rebellious. The confrontation didn't settle well with me even though I realize that the situation really amounted to a rap with you rather than a ass-kicking session. Ninety percent of the confrontation went well but I've been very bothered about ~~the~~ my response to the question you posed to me about any involvement with a black child, I've yet to figure out why I said that I haven't any interest in any when I do have an interest in Eileen, at the time of the question I was thinking of children as in terms of a very young one. I've been feeling alot of guilt about not mentioning her name which doesn't overlook the fact that I'm not involved with black near to the extent that I should. Never in my life have I gotten around babies, never exposed to any as I was growing up and kept it that way as a so called adult. I feel very insecure & frightened of babies. I generally say (to myself) that I don't care for them but in reality I'm frightened of them and never learned how to relate to them. Anyway since living here I've felt more at ease with children generally than ever before. The other thing that bothered me about the confrontation was using Kenny Reed as an example of a male that I'm attracted to. What I was responding to was "what I'm bothered about" and as

an answer I said about gaining weight & getting soft  
by working in the tower. So I responded with Ken's  
name as an example of someone who was physically fit  
as opposed to my physical condition. It bothered me  
that I projected publicly that I was sexually attracted  
to such a jerk as Ken. Not that I'm denying my gay  
ness but he is a poor example of anyone to be involved  
in a relationship with. I admit his physical stature has  
a basic appeal for me but I'm concerned about my image.

Since the confrontation I've realized how my paranoia  
has got hold of me. I figured that I was being watched  
as a standard policy after confrontation, that bothered me  
increasingly, not trusting anyone over cooperation. I think it  
was coincidental but security was being revised at the time  
of the confrontation but I still get the feeling of being  
denoted as a result of the lack of trust you have in me.  
There two or three things have been ~~fed~~ fed by my paranoia  
and the result has been, "Why did I ever come over here?"  
and fuck you with your threats of being tested on every  
damn thing that's talked about or shown. Granted if I did  
have the pressure of a test I wouldn't know. Anyway I'm  
surprised at how little it took to get me thinking about what  
it might be like if I hadn't come over, like in terms of things  
I would enjoy and not in terms of what the negative would be.  
As easily as I turned and with the little amount of commitment  
I've shown then I run a risk to this organization and should  
be treated as such. You made a statement about people not wanting  
to go back because they couldn't make it in that system as  
opposed to those who wouldn't go back out of hatred for that  
system. I do not have that hatred other than as a personal  
basis in I have a long way to go in learning to deal with  
myself & my elitism. I don't feel good about myself. Thank You

As an officer thought I believe my thinking of the status was more out of rebellion  
than out of a true desire. I can still think of plants I'm glad to be away  
from even if it's only as a personal basis.

EE-2-j 48

TO DAD FROM PENNY

9-7-78

SOME OF THE TRAITOR IN ME (I wrote this the day after you asked for it)

When I called Diane Mertles house in S.F. I had it in my mind to leave. This was after I had ran away twice. I was so insanely paranoid. I didn't believe that I was wanted--I wanted to get to Mertles and find out what was "really going on" as far as I was concerned. I thought that they would tell me the truth about how much I was hated and varify the bad things that I thought you felt about me. I think that I can truly say that I didn't want to hurt this cause but I can see how I might have turned if they had convinced me that I wasn't wanted--(but I can't really face this in me, Dad because I find it too uncomfortable to deal with.) I had a plan of going to Mertles (a plan made up in a panic) and then getting a job and reporting to you on their bullshit. I was upset because I thought you wanted Andy to marry someone else--and didn't want him to be with me. I truly didn't understand your outlook on marriage and I am now thankful to be free from this capitalist bullshit. I wanted to escape the isolation--and I was deeply hurt because I had been kept off P.T. and that so many had been counsellors and I was excluded. I thought that I wasn't trusted. I wanted to do my own thing and still uphold the cause (I have liked to do the heroic type of things.) However, I can see that I was wanting an out-- I thought that I wasn't wanted--and I'm sure that if the traitors had had a chance, they would have told me terrible things to hurt me and try to make me change. When I realized the horror of my dialing that number, I ran to the church to tell Sharon A. and Mother what I had done. I still can't see clearly what was all in my mind, Dad. I know that I was deeply hurt over Ruth and Jeanette--I can't even think about them without deep pain. But I hate them as much as I have loved them. I couldn't face how evil they were and I brooded over them. I also had such great guilt over what I had done to hurt them before you found me. This guilt still haunts me. But not like the guilt that I feel from running from you and dialing that number. I am so ashamed that I can hardly hold my head up or look at you, Dad. I have questioned you--been furious with you--I have hated your leaders--I hated Mike Cartmell and Sue. They were so hateful over the years. I used to think that if Mike were ever the leader that I would leave or die. And I feel this way now about Johnny Jones because he is so hateful at times. I am afraid of Johnny and I would rather die with you, then to be left under him. He hates me at times and is too quick to judge. I also think Johnny Jones Jr. hates me. Rational or not--I believe this and I don't want to have to live with the way they treat me because of my fear for them. I have been pissed because you picked so many people who were traitors for leadership. I was hurt because you accused me of racism when I was on the Learning Crew--The problems I was having was with Ronnie James, not with Sebastian...

EE-2-jj-SA

and I sulked about this heavy confrontation. But I can see the racism in me. And I feel deep guilt for the years when I didn't help in any cause and did my own thing. I still don't care enough. Somehow people get psychotic from the capitalistic society. I keep hurts in my mind for years....I get pissed because you have your children around you and you want us to not have family type situations. I measure the things that you do. When people close to you hurt me, I assume that its because you feel that way about me and blame you. I imagine that you and staff talk about me behind my back and scoff about me. I imagine that the way that Johnny Jones Sr. and Johnny Jr. treat me is because of your true feelings for me and they are unable to hide their contempt for me. I still sulk over the time that you confronted Ruth publically in Red Wood Valley and accused her of having a van outside. I later found that this wasn't true and it hurt me deeply. The van belonged to the family up the road who had a rest home. Her husband had had a flat tire--and Jack Beam and others had accused Ruth of having someone out with a tape recorder. I was crushed when I found out this wasn't true. And I hated Jack Beam for this--that night he had been so mean to me. Sometimes I wish I hadn't listened to you but wish I had gone to see her and tried to get her back. And sometimes I get furious with you because you trust too much and tell people too much. I nearly get sick from this. I was so upset when Ruth told me that you had told her and others that John-John was yours. I told her that you had deliberately made this up to find out who was telling shit on us--and that this lie was even on record in the safe at Evas. I have been so confused over so many things. I have been so hurt because I sat in L.A. so dammed long alone--and was so isolated and was never included. I never understood this and I still don't really. I adored you and my whole life was spent waiting for the buses to come--to see you but I hated your rejection of me. I have thought you played favorites with people and this has really upset me. I have had a hard time facing my hostility for you and my hostilities have made me feel very guilty. Like a hippocrite.

I have thought of all kinds of ways to get out of here--of ways to send codes out--but I can't hardly live with myself now. I get pissed because you have let me down...and asked me to pay my debt to you. You have interfered with my sky God conciousness and made me face myself and you have exposed me and my greed to others. Yet I am thankful for the sick guilt that you have releived me of and you have replaced this with Socialist guilt, which is constructive where the other is distructive.

Something in me wants to correct everything--yet I am so incorrect within myself. It's been so hard to see the need of confrontation--and I have hated it--but it has made me stronger. I want you to know Dad that when I came back each time, I <sup>can</sup> ~~can~~ back because of you--not because of Andy

EE-2-ij-58



.#3.

It's important to me that you know this, Dad. I knew and I know that I am worthless without you. I have to be purged of the Capitalist in me. I have questioned you, your motives--and yet you have done everything for me. I have been such an ass hole. I do have a hard time coping with living without you and am convinced that I won't be able to exist when and if you die, so I will just die with you. Too many people in leadership hate me and I am sure would kill me. I don't believe the cause can survive without you, Dad and I'm sorry to say this. I don't want to sell my soul and would rather just be dead with you and I did want to go with Peter and help blow up some fascist leader. My life has been so worthless. I don't want to die sick, Dad--or of old age...I don't want to have a worthless life. Why can't I go with Peter and help him do in some of these fascist bastards? I am an excellent manipulator and can really con people. I am having some problems, Dad--and I hope that if I have cancer that you won't let me lay down and die. This just panics the hell out of me. I had envisioned myself being shot down in the streets, Dad. Or at least imprisoned for killing a few people. Or maybe I could get Tim S. in a car--convince him that I have left and take him off a cliff drunk. Or, maybe I could kill some fascist head of state, someplace. I don't want you to heal me if anything is wrong--and I don't want to lay down and die.

Thankyou for the time you have allowed me, Dad--with these people.. Peter, Ernest, Tom and all the others. They have been so good for me. I just want to help liberate the people and I am just an asshole..less than an ass hole.

This is the most ridiculous goddammed revolution that I have ever seen--For ten years you have been telling us that we are going to fight a revolution--you have fed us great meals--given us excellent care, saved us from jails, death and suicide. You have saved and educated our children--ran us around the country continuously on airconditioned buses--given us fabulous churches with wall to wall carpeting, free housing, free counselling and then you bought us first class plane tickets and flew us un-able to function people<sup>4</sup> out of that sick society and brought us thousands of miles away where you can watch over us, protect us, comfort us, teach us right from wrong, teach us about the pitiful conditions in the world--make us stop hurting each other--and then you keep going on--holding on when we try to figure out how to do our own elitest thing. And so here we are in the middle of this ridiculous revolution with foam rubber mattresses, great meals served three times daily, excellent medical attention, our laundry done for us, the security of a job, no rent to pay, no medical bills--no one is allowed to false<sup>4</sup>accuse us...no jails, no gossip allowed... lots of good things to talk about..the news, candy every week or cookies..

EE-2-j'5C

#4.

no bars...and the most wonderful climate I have ever experienced in all my life.

I don't feel proud of my traitorous thoughts Dad but I do appreciate the fact that I am free to tell you--though I hate to hurt you with all this sick bullshit.

I just want to do my job and to do what I can to help others get well--you put so much time in on me...and I'm thankful for the time I am able to give others.

I know that one day Peter will ~~live~~<sup>leave</sup> and go somewhere to die. I love Peter, Dad, like I love Jair and Tom and Ernest. It's hard for me to love Sue and Marcie Simon but I'm trying...and I feel a lot of pain thinking about Peter leaving and fulfilling his mission...it's really important to me to be kind to him and to make him feel as much like a human being as possible and to make him learn to face realities because he doesn't see a lot of things clearly--but he's better in many ways, though I would be horrified to trust him with children. I am trying to make Sue feel worthwhile Dad..and I am trying to make Marcie feel worthwhile too. These people are your children that you have entrusted to me and I have to do for them whatever is necessary to save them--(that I am able to do, that is.)

I know that there are a lot of rotten things about me that I haven't even faced, Dad. I will try to look at it all and I will let you know the shit in me when I am able to see it.

I'm sorry to hurt you with all this bullshit.

Penny. *Jenny*

Teaching people how to have sex so that they can help save the world is probably the only pure motive for sex that there is. At first I was really uptight about this sex business but the more I think about it, the more loving and beautiful it becomes to me. I have been so hostile to Carolyn over the years and now I get tears when I think of how great she is. Kimo is the result of a great revolutionary act and so is John--and that makes them the most. I have never had sex to help another person and I'm sure that no one has but you and a few of the people that you have trained--and asked to help someone--which makes it an act of pure love. And I think it was beautiful of you to have sex with Peter to help him grow. I have been so messed up over sex Dad--and I appreciate my relationship with Andy--and his helping me over come all my hangups. As far as my lesbianism is concerned, I can think of a woman sucking me off but it really repulses me thinking of sucking a woman off--you said that some of us would sell out rather than suck off a woman. I don't like to face that I feel this way. I think I would do it if I had to, Dad, even

EE-2-6-5D

if I had to swallow my vomit.

I did want to add something about Tom Grubbs and Larry Schacht.

TOM GRUBBS

Bea told me last night that she thought you had really disarmed Tom when you praised me for my good relationship with Peter. She said that Tom has made it very clear to her the past several weeks that he thinks I am too hard on Peter...and this cleared the whole thing up. Tom has this thing for me, Dad. He is always trying to do me in. I also think that he thinks he is you. I know that this is ridiculous but he tries to come off like you in his ways--and now he has come up with this ridiculous hat--that isn't so ridiculous but it's just like your hat. And, when you have had him monitor the movies, I have seen him sit in your chair and try to sit like you--and play with the mike like you do. He also tries to be "loving" like you are and creates this big "love Tom" image for himself, which makes me want to puke. I am concerned that he has a pocket sized tape recorder in his room and has access to all this equipment. It would be simple for him to tape anything and slip it out with a guest or in a book. I think that Tom is completely out of it in his head.

LARRY SCHACHT: It is my opinion that Larry has it in his mind to leave if he can figure out how to get out of here. He is extremely emotionally unstable and has several interchanging personalities, which inter-relate and over which he has no control and doesn't seem to release exist. These personalities are more inter-mingled than Pauline's were. If we could make Larry aware of them, so that he could control the ones in him that are acting out, perhaps he could stabilize. He is smart enough to pick up on this in himself and perhaps he would cooperate if this interaction were sanctioned by you. Providing the good in him is strong enough and willing enough to hold out until we can do in and suppress the parts of him that want to rebel. He has a devious part of him that wants to undefine others--a subtle gossip side of him and he tries to build alliances on his behalf against others. (I will start making specific notes on what I am referring to. Today when I recommended writing to doctors for equipment, etc. he said he wanted to write a doctor in Brazil who wanted him to go into practice with him.. then he put his head down and said, "Oh well, he's probably a fascist". I do think that Larry would contact this doctor if he could get out of here. I recommend that we pretend we are going to write all these doctors and find out this doctor's name and address so that in case Larry splits we can know where to find him.

Thankyou, Dad. Penny

EE-2-ij-SE

Dad:

Darell This short letter pretains  
Keller To The Socialist Class On The Item  
C-13 Of "How You Feel," In Pain."

The Mis-trust Of Us Who Use  
Up Precious Time Over Given Of Your  
LOVE By Setting Us Free & Giving  
Your Body For News Of Understanding.

The General Realization Of Wondering  
Why This World Is The Way It Is  
With All It's Capitol Ways Bring-  
ing All Heart Ache Upon You For  
We Owe The Socialist World Our-

selves. I Also Saw Through  
You, Victor Haller Sitting In  
A Small Room Being Tortured  
(Because He Spoke Out For Free-  
dom) 2 Men Around Him; His  
Body Tied To A Chair They Were  
Tearing Out His Fingernails, His Head  
Beaten & Bruised. You Also, I  
Pictured Them To Do The Same  
Because I Do Believe That

Or won't with Rose  
Turner; If I may

EE-2-1-6A

You would & will give up your  
WIFE completely for us, I also  
saw pain through you by having to  
hold on for us, who give little  
but want so very much & accept  
that want fully only because  
of your LOVE & who God are;

Can there be peace for all of  
Jonestown.

I would ask for your under-  
standing on the following statement  
Thank I would ask you "Dad" &  
you the family to trust me on my  
Dad job appointed to me with the  
pole crew. I must prove to my-  
self; also to the family that I can  
Darell do what is asked of me to do.  
Keller May, I have that chance  
to say I apologize to the fullest  
that can be apologized for by showing  
the world & to others. I mean what I  
say

2-2-66

3-7-78

To Dad From Penny

Dear Dad: You said last month that I had never been told about the sexual situations because you hadn't been sure that I could handle it. I have been having some problems with this ,Dad. I have flet depressed and have had some nightmares. It upsets me that you have sex with different people but I know that you use sex to help people though I don't understand it. (I am probably threatened by this). I have so many ~~problems~~ problems with my sexual feelings that I don't think I'M jealous sexually but ~~per%~~ perhaps I haven't faced this. I do feel jealous on other levesq however. (That I'M not included more etc. The same old bullshit). I know that I have wanted you to put your arms around me in an affectionate and loving way and this thought makes me want to cry..but I can't think about you haing sex without thinking about your urinary problems and how miserable you have been. Patty said once that we are like a bunch of leeches sucking your blood and I can see that.. This morning I felt very depressed about this and wrote you a letter which I took to Karen Layton to read. She said she thought there was more to my being upset than what I had stated and she said that no one really cares that much about you. (I came off like I was so concerned about you). <sup>I was crying for you</sup> So I tried to face the hostility~~y~~ in me ~~and~~ remembered--but didn't want to face that ~~y~~ Ruth had told me about your wanting to have sex with Danny ~~Vick~~ Phillips and that Jeanette was upset because she thought you wanted to screw David Wise. Ruth told me that John was yours. I told her she was a liar. I felt hostility because I think that this is what made them turn and perhaps they would have stayed if they understood. They didn't understand--and I don't understand--but I do know that you have the knowledge of love--divine love--you know how to make bad people good, self peoplè give--and I have to keep my mind on these things...for I know you are the Savior. I have been such a messed up person. A pervert myself (thinking of Peter)..and nothing that I ever ddd was done for others..it was done for myself. Even my relationship with Andy is based on how I ~~if~~ feel--how he makes~~me~~ me feel--not on how I can make him feel.

It depresses me to think of your having to have sex with different people. I believe that you having sex with men and some women is very repulsive to you. Karen asked me if I was jealous..maybe I am and I haven't faced it..but I feel uncomfortable about thinking about having sex with you ~~and~~ and even sad. I can only think happily of you having sex with Marcie and I get upset thinking of you with anyone but her~~e~~. Which is ~~probably~~ probably caused by indoctrination. I know that I have questioned you a lot. I am not trying to question you in this--I am just trying to understand and to deal with my own feelings. I am not the dedicated follower

EE-2-j-7A

who saw a great Leninist leader--I am a neurotic ~~drunk~~ drunk who you lifted out of the gutter and have rehabilitated and whose life you have made somewhat worthwhile. I am trying to learn what you are teaching. I came back each time I ran because I know that I can't survive without you or this family--and I don't want to. I/I/d/A/ I don't miss the states but I still crave alcohol at times. I am too self centered--I feel that I have failed you almost completely--and that I failed you on the Learning Crew.

I have wanted to help with security but feel that this is ~~egotistical~~ egotistical and that I am not needed. But I think I can be of help. I think that I am not wanted is a more accurate statement.

I feel hostile towards the people you have had sex with--but they are such strong and sweet people. Perhaps I'm jealous because they show me up and are close to you. I am trying to look at myself.

Penny

*Handwritten notes:*  
Dorise  
Could you  
[Signature]

EE-2-ij-7B

Dear Dad,

You have so much to look out for with all of us, besides all of the worries you have. If it's any way I could make some money I would. A watch, it don't amount to very much but I'm going to give it, it may help a little. I never will forget what you did for me, you healed me of a stroke, and I'm very grateful for it.

When I was in the hospital in Georgetown, the doctor told me I didn't have to take any insulin, and I know it was all because of you. Thank you Dad for all you did for me, I be willing to do anything I can. I feel for you, I understand how you feel. Leola King  
EE-21-1-8



TO: DAD

FROM: CAROLYN KIRKENDOLL

DATE: JULY 26, 1978

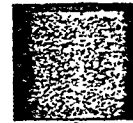
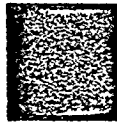
It is a matter of conscience that I am writing you about things that have been happening lately. I work with Vernetta and have been working with her for the last 3 months. During that time there have been a number of occasions that I felt that I should report questionable conversations but I did not report them for "cover your ass" and other reasons. But after what happened last night, I felt that I should no longer remain silent. Vernetta gets the I.S. warning report before it is read out loud. Looking at the report last night, she noticed my name and a report saying that I had been late to work on Monday. I told her that I had been late, but did not think that it was 15 minutes as reported by I.S. She then preceded to write a note to Calvin telling him to take my name off the warning report because I had been working with her late Sunday night typing reports. This was not true and I could not understand why she was writing this lie. She was not doing me a favor because I deserved the warning, and it made me begin to wonder about her motives.

I must also admit that I was one of the people that had questioned people not going to the fields, but I did not get up during the rally to say so, which was chicken shit of me. Not trying to make excuses for myself, but I have been in an environment of negative attacks and criticisms on leadership involving Vernetta which perhaps lead the way for my questioning your policy on job placements. However, I have my own mind and should have known better.

It is with some duality of conscience that I write this because I work with her daily. But I feel that she cannot possibly be a friend to me and lie like that, but is only using me. Also I realize that it is an insult to me for her feeling that she can talk to me in that way. I know that I owe it to you and this Cause to report negativity and criticism.

*Over*

EE-2-ij-9A



of steering.

Also I had some questions about the present functions. It was stated that steering had been cancelled several times in the last few weeks. Does the CAO's have the authority to cancel steering? What is their jurisdiction in relation to steering? Also we do not know who will be the chairperson and co-chairperson now that Johnny is a CAO. Now that we have 10 heads of departments, who are these people reporting to in relation to policy matters they have implemented since organizing their departments. I would like to see the entire schematic breakdown and know where the authority lines are drawn with clear definitions of who does what in organizing and running Jonestown.

To Dad

EE-2-jj-9B

I want to thank you Dad  
for your love and concern  
shown for Clarence during his  
crisis. ~~Thank you~~ Thank you for  
seeing he gets the best medical  
care the world for his problem.  
You the best and only power  
I wanted could ever have and  
if only your children (all of us)  
could relieve this and stop  
draining you but build and  
support you. Thank you for the  
protection you've given my children  
~~you~~ What more could a ~~mother~~ mother ask  
for than the protection of her children.  
We have that security and I am grateful.  
When thousands of mothers have to watch  
their babies die and stare in front of  
them, I felt a lot of guilt for bringing  
Clarence or any of my children in this  
world to go thru pain ~~because~~ Now  
thrice here they have the best opportunity  
of their lives and I hope they will  
appreciate it.

Ellen Stinson

EE-2-15-10

TO: DAD  
To Maria K.  
Re: Russell Moton  
FR: SCOTT T.

(Fri Night) Last night Russel & I had a homosexual affair in the Agriculture OFFICE. It was sometime after midnight. After the entertainment last night, he came up by the P.A. I told him I will meet him later. Then he said that he would be in the agriculture OFFICE. When I came to the Agriculture OFFICE - it seem like he didn't want to do it, I guess because he couldn't find a place. Russell told me also that he had had a affair with Gary Tyler before. He thought I had <sup>already</sup> known about it from Gary. The agreement was I & him was suppose to meet in the tool shed in a hour. I come there & waited for 20 minutes; so I left to check at the Agriculture OFFICE. All through the day when we come in contact, he smile & spoke.

EE-2-ij-11

TO: DAD

TO: MARIA K

FR: SCOTT THOMAS JUNIOR

RE: RUSSELL MOTON

I told him that I had a problem which has been brothing me for several weeks. I told him I didn't want to burden Dad with it, because I felt Dad would think badly of me, even though I really knew that he wouldn't. I also told him that I didn't want to write it up to Ann or Jotnt because they might tell Dad. Told him of how Dad would say he's tired of every fuckin' complaints & why don't people solve their own problems. Told him once when I told somebody my deep feelings - that person told me to write it up to someone else & that the person dis-associated himself from me. Told him I was imitated by people thoughts & what will people think of you after they found ~~out~~ out about me. In response to all of this - this is what he said:

He told me about the time he had a homosexual affair with a guy outside the church & how it was mention publicly from the pulpit. He said he felt ~~embarrassed~~ embarrassed. When it was mention, people who had thought of him as a good man; said "what..." [they was shocked by this]. He told me that his friends didn't <sup>see</sup> him different after that. But for a couple of days he was at a low point. He said people forget ~~about~~ what somebody has done in a day or two because other people or brought on the floor and there's meetings after meetings; So a person tends to forget ~~what~~ what you have done on the floor. He told me that Dad was tired of people who complains time after time about petty things. He said Dad wasn't talking about the people who don't ever complain who write things up. I told him I was a homosexual & I was attractive to him for some reason or another. He said I was attractive. Told him I wanted to have a affair (sex) with him. He ask me about Linda - what about her? I told him that Linda knows I mess around with guy & that she understood the problem I had AND THAT she don't think of me any difference ~~as~~ ~~other~~ than anybody else. He told me that Gary Tyler likes me. In response to this

EE-2-j-12A

I told him that before I went to Georgetown - 2 or 3 months before, I had  
an affair with him. I also told him that I told Gary in a nice way not  
to hurt his feelings that I don't like him.

After all of this - he said he would go to bed & sleep on  
it. Today when he came through the Pavilion he turned  
to me & smiled.

Also, last night he said he will talk to me tomorrow night.

EE-2-11-12B

Sept 22, 1978

Dad,

This is in regards to

Johnny & Ava breaking up. I

have tried to talk to the both

of them, but have gotten no

where. I personally think that

it is bad for the collective to

continue to allow <sup>people</sup> people with

positions to break up, when

they are looked up to by the

community. I have told both

EE-2 j-13A

of them that this is a  
mistake, & I think this  
is only causing more hostility.  
Ava is very upset by this,  
& she said she thinks it  
would be good if none of the  
women in Joe town were to  
talk to John, this would only  
create more problems. John  
is very head strong in this  
matter, & says he will not  
take Ava back. He went.

EE-2-1-13B



3) to the relationship committee  
with Marcia Langston last  
nite. Both here (Ava + John)  
have been talking to me, but  
I get no where. Ava said  
she was going to ask you  
about going back to the  
states to help them she  
could have been just talking. She  
also said she is going to kill  
John, which I think she is just  
talking, but she seem very

EE-2 if 13c

.....  
hurt + probably is just  
blowing off steam. The only  
suggestion I can make, is  
that they be called in by  
old PC + told that there  
separation is <sup>dividing</sup> ~~affecting~~ the  
community, at least and the  
black leadership.

Thank you for your time.

Rennie Kice

EE-2-j-13D

7/12/78

Dear Dad:

I would like to get your permission to visit the seniors who are shut-in and any other members of the family who may be ill; as Rosa Keaton and I visited the hospitals & rest homes before we came here, I would like for Rosa to Comrade Rosa to work with me. We would make a report of our visitation as you direct. Thank you, Dad, from me S. Keaton Sr.

C-30

EE-2-j-14

14-10-78 To Dad From

I have hurt you so many times. I have questioned you and your motives, when I should have had blind faith. I have wasted money when you were supporting me and my children. When you saved my children from jail, suicide and every other damned thing, I was bitter because you didn't do enough and pined for them rather than be grateful to you; I have been jealous of those close to you--rather than face the fact that they work harder than I do and can take confrontation better than I. I would probably fall apart if you and others didn't kiss ass up to me. I have made numerous suicide attempts out of the desire for attention. I obviously didn't want to die. I made sure that I didn't take too much of anything and then I always called for help right afterwards--so I was just being a stupid fool that picked a sick way for attention. Instead of looking at all the good I have nitpicked. I have tried to be "important" and look good when I didn't deserve it--I tried to be like Karen or Carolyn--or Mother but I didn't have the ground work that they had. I have had to face the fact that I just have to be me and try to build from there, though its hard for me see myself. I hurt my children terribly and its my fault that they aren't here--I have no one to blame but myself. Its too late and I owe a price for what I have done to hurt others. I hate the role of authoritarian and I would almost rather be dead than be on the PSU--however I know that the PSU and the meetings are necessary to hold this work together and so I intend to support the thing that scares me the most. I have to take the risk of making mistakes in order to help keep the structure. I hate the structure but it is the structure that has saved me from the sickness in myself created by the capitalist society.

I am no longer suicidal, Dad and I am grateful for this, and I love it here, Dad. If there is a heaven, it is being with you and this family. And although I get tired of the meetings too, Dad, I love being with you, in your presence--and I am not the only one who feels this way. Most of us <sup>adore</sup> you, Dad--you are our life and our leader--we know that we cannot make it without you. We had not one to care about us until you came along and gathered us up and <sup>embraced</sup> ~~held~~ us in your adoring arms and made us feel worthwhile and showed us how to help others.

EE-2-j-15A

The other day I was walking along the path and I heard Odell Rhodes singing a made up song about how much he loved you and Jonestown and that his Mother would be home ~~MY~~ in a few days. It wasn't a real song--but just things he was making up out of his head and that he was singing about as he walked along. I thought this was so beautiful...that he would ~~humble~~ humble himself and sing out about his love for his mom and his dad--

And when the seniors refer to you as "My daddy"...it just makes me cry... because sometimes I slip and call you Daddytoo. So many of us never had nice Dad and we needed your love and attention in order to make us whole.

I feel guilty for missing my children. They are such fascist bastards. But I swear to ~~YEM~~ you, Dad, that I give very little time thinking about them. It makes me feel sick when I do--I force my mind to think on other things that have to do with this cause. And I am thankful that you gave me the strength to refuse to have anything to do with Jeanettes baby--I'm glad that I don't have that on my conscience. I also feel very guilty for running Dad. I am so ashamed of this. I will never do this again. I swear to you--I will never do it again.

When I heard you call all night for Ricky, it just made me sick inside. When I ran, I just couldn't relate to the <sup>fact</sup> ~~fact~~ that anyone really cared about me. I don't know why my sick mind thought you would drag me along with you for over ten years if you didn't. You sure didn't have to. I did run into the tiger that night Dad. I know that <sup>they are</sup> ~~was~~ there. And I was saved only because of you.

I want to get stronger, Dad. I want to learn to care more about others. I want to work through this sick paranoia that I have. Thank you for the council--for making everyone care about others. Thank you for living this miserable life for us--and for making me stand up to my responsibilities. Thank you for saving the children, the seniors and for saving all of us. I know that you are the Savior. Although I know that I am hostile to you at times, I also know that I adore you. Thank you for making it possible ~~for~~ for everyone to exist. ~~Once~~ Sharon Amos told me that you are ALWAYS BUILDING. And this is true. Please keep building me, Dad and helping me to build myself--so that I can get stronger. Please give the direction that I ~~need~~ need to get stronger and kinder. Thank you for your beautiful socialist love. Penny. 02-2-15

Self Criticism from Penny:

I know that I get very defensive and talk too short with people. I am trying to change this--I also imagine that people don't like me and I care too much about this. I am trying to learn to not care. At times I kiss ass up to people to keep them off my case. I also find myself trying to manipulate people but when I am aware of this--I try to correct this.

I do want you to know, Dad that I am not suicidal anymore however and when I used to think about suicide I would even fantasize people going over my coffin looking down at me crying and I would think about how sorry they would be--I even thought about how I would make them pay for hurting me--for not paying me attention. Most of the time my attempts were games--I would take just enough of something to make sure I would live through the whole thing--and I would even make a phone call for help to make sure I got saved in time--I don't think at the time that this was all so well thought out but now I can see this is exactly what I had done--I would take the pills in

EE-2-5-16A

an e *an emotional outburst but you see I  
didn't really want to die because I always  
called for help - I just wanted someone  
to care for me*  
*I'm sorry I've hurt you so,  
Dad - I can assure you that I'm  
not suicidal anymore.*

*Your daughter,  
Penny*  
EE-2-i-16B  
AJF-5-53

MONDAY  
July 17, 1978

TO THE OFFICE:

RE: FILM DOCUMENTARY

Recently I contacted<sup>+</sup> OSSIE DAVIS in the hope that he would be interested in, or could put us in touch with someone who would be interested in assisting us with our documentary. He responded by contacting ST. CLAIR BOURNE, a free-lance film producer whom he highly respects in the industry, and someone he feels he could trust with a project like ours.

I contacted St. Clair and asked him to send us something about himself. The material he sent is enclosed. Jean tells me that to you the she passed on/other comments I gave her on St. Clair.

Received your message that the fund-raising idea I submitted was a good one. Thank you. Does this mean that we should proceed with the plan?

With continuing appreciation and gratitude,

*Frances*  
Frances Johnson

EE-2-ij-17A





## *St. Clair Bourne*

St. Clair Bourne, producer/director, began filmmaking in 1968 with the original Black Journal television series. He was a staff producer during the year the program won the Emmy award and Bourne himself was awarded the John Russwurm Citation for "excellence in broadcast journalism".

Among his many television documentaries, Bourne explored the empire of the Nation Of Islam (The Nation Of Common Sense), the recording industry (Soul, Sounds and Money) and Black campus activists of the late 60's (Black Student Movements). Another film, Afro-Dance, was included in the Lincoln Center Dance Archives in New York City.

Leaving television to found and head The Chamba Organization, a production and distribution operation, Bourne produced, directed and wrote educational films in collaboration with many institutions; among others, Sesame Street, the American Institute of Architecture and the College Entrance Examination Board. It was his specially-commissioned film Let The Church Say Amen!, chronicling the travels of a young minister on his maiden voyage, that moved Bourne into the direction of longer, more personalized, narrative films. It has been selected for screenings and festivals in Africa, America, Europe and the Carribean, winning praise and awards both in America and abroad. Bourne then made his entrance into the field of theatrical feature films as Producer of The Long Night, based on the Julian Mayfield novel. The film has played theatrically in America and on European television.

In addition to his production experience, Bourne's activities as a leading film theoretician/teacher has taken him to various parts of the world. He was the Film Supervisor consultant for the World Black/African Festival of Arts and Culture (FESTAC), served as Guest Lecturer in Film at UCLA's Theatre Arts Department and designed and taught a film course at Cornell University for several years. He has been a frequent selection committee member for the American Film Institute, the Los Angeles Film Exposition (FILMEX) and the N.Y. State Council On The Arts. Bourne is the recipient of a Fellowship from the National Endowment for The Arts. He continues to publish Chamba Notes, a quarterly film newsletter with an international readership.

EE-2-ij-17B

# CHAMBA

Winter 1977-78

A Film  
Newsletter

# NOTES

## A Note From The Publisher

Until three years ago, CHAMBA NOTES provided information twice a year on the independent Black film scene as a public service and our mailings soared from 1,000 in the New York area to 5,000 internationally. Then, for a number of reasons, we stopped publishing. Now we're back, this time on a quarterly basis, and we've enlarged our coverage to include all film activity but from a world Pan-African perspective. Our re-designed core mailing list includes international film archives, Third World embassies and consuls, college newspapers and campus activities directors, film critics, distributors, libraries, journalists and other film periodicals. Our sole support is our moderate subscription rate: \$3 for students /\$4 for individuals/\$10 for institutions, and we welcome any comments, suggestions or questions. You can send it to the address nearest you.

ST. CLAIR BOURNE, PUBLISHER  
P.O. Box U; Brooklyn N.Y. 11202 (212) 757-6300  
P.O. Box 1231, Hollywood, Ca. 90028 (213) 874-2200

## The International Scene

THE EMERGENCY COMMITTEE FOR THE DEFENSE OF LATIN AMERICAN FILM-MAKERS (333 Avenue of Americas, N.Y.C. 10014/212-255-0831) continues to monitor the harassment and suppression of film-makers in various Latin American countries. Created in 1975 to help free Chilean film-makers Carmen Bueno and Jorge Muller from prison, the Committee continues to publicize other attempts at repression in film; mailings, ads in trade and film periodicals, international petitions and legal action. Contact them for more information.....On September 8 - 11, 1977, there was a conference in Los Angeles whose theme was "The Emerging World Economic Order" sponsored by the United Nations Association in Los Angeles with heavy United Nations input. The basic conference goal was to discuss the interdependent economic and social situations currently before the U.N. However, the Film workshop proved to graphically illustrate the real problem. The almost all-white group of film-makers and representatives from international agencies sat around discussing "how the Third World viewpoint could be included in their films". When it was suggested that perhaps the Third World film-makers should make the films on that subject, the notion was dismissed because "the resulting films would be too subjective and not impartial enough". However, a major seminar/festival on the role of film and other audio-visuals in international development is planned for mid - 1978 in Los Angeles. For information, contact Angus Archer, Coordinator; U.N. Non-Governmental Liaison

Service; United Nations Plaza; New York 10017 (212) 754-6875.....There are rumors of another international conference for Third World film-makers to be sponsored by the UNESCO agency of the United Nations to be held in the United States. We'll report the details as soon as we get them.....A Federation of Arab Documentary Film-makers has been formed consisting of film-makers from Iraq, Egypt, Syria, Lebanon, Kuwait, Democratic Yemen, Morocco, Jordan and Palestine. At the opening session, Iraqi Information Minister Tarik Aziz stressed the role of documentary films in the struggle against imperialism, backwardness and Zionism.....An English version of the American TV show Good Times is scheduled for a 13 program run over the London Weekend TV network. Titled The Fosters, it features an all-Black cast of west Indians and (naturally) will be a comedy. Norman Lear, the producer of Good Times, sold the first 13 scripts of his series to the British for adaptation.

From Senegal has come a film that is slowly but surely gaining a good reputation. Njangaan, a film by Senegalese Director Mahama Johnson Taore, is about the exploitation of a young Muslim student by the "marabouts", those who teach the Koran in what are essentially Muslim seminaries. The slow-paced but revealing feature film has not been released commercially but can be obtained from New Yorker Films, 43 West 61st Street, New York, New York 10023.... For those of you who loved Orefeo Negro (Black Orpheus), the French Director, Marcel Camus, has made another Brazilian-based film Otalia De Bahia. However, the advanced reports make it sound like a Brazilian coon show. For example: "Full of exotic characters, having in common a mischievous sense of humor and a bond of community affection... if there's one thing they love more than freedom (mainly from work), it's pinga, a whiplash sugar cane liquor. One day, Otalia turns up, a little prostitute barely out of her teens and dreaming of love. Her arrival plunges all these loafers into a series of wild adventures". No date has been mentioned for release.....Speaking of Brazilian films, Xica Da Silva was Brazil's candidate for the U.S. Academy of Motion Picture Arts and Sciences (the Oscar people). The film, directed by Carlos Diegues, one of the founders of the Brazilian Cinema Novo movement, is based on a historical incident. Xica Da Silva is a Black Slave in 18th century Brazil who, by using her sexual powers, rises to become the consort of the province governor and becomes wealthy and influential. However, when the governor is forced to leave (because of his association with her), Xica's power is destroyed by the jealous whites. The image of sexually-potent Xica is dangerously close to the exotic, "hot-mamma" Black female stereotype in American films.....Black And White In Color, this year's Academy Award winner for best Foreign Film was billed as an entry from the Ivory Coast but it was produced by a Swiss (Arthur Cohn), directed by a Frenchman (Jean-Jacques Annaud) and was made with a largely French cast and crew. That would account for the overt European point of view both in story-line and treatment of African characters which were largely supportive and secondary....According to the Ameri-

EE-2-ij-17c

can consul in Johannesburg, South Africa, 260 of the 400 imported films were from the United States. About 100 came from the United Kingdom and the remaining 40 came from Canada, Australia, Italy and Sweden.....Horace Ovie, a Trinidadian film-maker based in London, has written and directed his first feature film, Pressures, about growing up and struggling to survive as Black in Britain. It played for a week in Chicago but has not played anywhere else in the U.S. There's not much information about it but it is said that the film is well-shot, a bit talky but well acted ( all with West Indian actors). Ovie's last film was Reggae, a television documentary about the Black music scene in London. For information about Ovie and his films, contact the British Film Institute in London, England.....For an interesting interview with Afro-Cuban film-maker Sergio Giral who made the feature about slavery The Other Francisco, check out Black Scholar, Summer 1977 (P.O. Box 908; Sausalito, Ca. 94965/415-332-3130). Giral discusses the Cuban film-making scene, other Afro-Cuban film-makers and films and the role of racial culture there. We'll review The Other Francisco in our next issue.....In April 1974, a group of African film-makers met in Ouagadougou, Upper Volta and discussed their future in film at a conference. The results of that discussion and their resolutions have been published by Presence African Publishing Co. (18 rue des Ecoles; 75005 Paris, France tel. 033-1374 in a book entitled The Role Of The African Film-maker In Rousing An Awareness Of Black Civilization in english and french. It can also be purchased in a bookstore that im-

ports European/ African books....Hugh Robinson's film Bim which chronicles the rise and fall of a Trinidadian labor leader is being screened more frequently after initial problems with distribution and outright bannings in several Caribbean countries. Robinson, speaking at Berkeley, California's Pacific Film Archives during a summer presentation, reported that Bim now has a distributor, was in New York City for two weeks and now shows in the Caribbean without any problems. Robinson's second feature film, still untitled but dealing with the African god Shango, stopped in mid-production due to lack of funds. However, he has purchased a fully-equipped mobile studio truck and has had it shipped down to Trinidad. In addition, Sharc Productions, (1. Valleton Ave.; Marval, Trinidad WI), his company, is building a recording studio there...The writer of the Jamaican film classic The Harder They Come, Trevor Rhone (1. Haining Cres.; Kingston, Jamaica) has written and directed another film Smile Orange, a tale about two hotel waiters who hustle the vacationing tourists. It was well received on the festival circuit and in New York where it played for a month. In Jamaica, it was a hit with long lines every night....Haile Gerima, an Ethiopian who studied film at UCLA, made a strong impact with his film Harvest: 3000 at festivals both in the U.S. and Europe. The two-hour feature is available through Tricontinental Film Center (333 Ave. of Americas; New York 10014/ 212-989-3330). Gerima is one of the new-wave African film-makers who combines story and politics in a deliberate style.

EAST COAST, USA

O Povo Organizado, produced and written by Bob Van Lierop, is the sequel to the acclaimed A Luta Continua, his first film. The second of a projected trilogy on Mozambique as a model for Southern African liberation, it works much better filmically than the first, primarily because of the editing. Paul Evans, who's edited Shaft, Melinda, Save The Children and countless others, brings rhythm and flow to the material shot by Bob Fletcher, Eurico Ferreira and Antonio Ferreira under duress in Mozambique, and integrates information with visual beauty. More important, however, is the implementation of the finished film. The Mozambique Film Project, (240 East 23 St., New York City 10010/212-686-0394) coordinated by Van Lierop, arranged a series of benefit premiers in major cities (New York, Chicago, Jackson, Mississippi, San Francisco, Los Angeles, Philadelphia, Detroit, Washington, DC) to raise \$40,000 to help build a hospital-maternity clinic in rural Mozambique, thus spreading information as well as providing material support. In each city, a coalition was formed to produce the event and consequently, the campaign has created a circuit and a list on which can be developed a distribution system - clearly a needed tool.

....Woodie King, Jr. began shooting a new film this summer about the Black Theatre movement since the 50's. With funds from an American Film Institute grant and a matching National Endow-

ment grant, he has shot in New York, Los Angeles, parts of the South and plans to go to Paris, London, Ghana and Tanzania. King, one of the major forces in contemporary Black theatre, has received widespread cooperation and says it should be the definitive film on the subject (Woodie King Associates; 417 Convent Ave., New York City 10031/212-926-2292)....Many were saddened at the death of veteran film editor Marquis Shelton whose energy helped many independent productions in the New York area. We express our deepest sympathies to Ms. Joyce Shelton...Former Editor George Bowers (50 West 96th St., New York City/212-222-7838) is now a staff producer for the National TV program Vegetable Soup. The position calls for Bowers to produce film segments designed to profile non-whites around the US in different occupations as models for young school children as well as doing in-studio video programs....Bowers was also a recipient of an American Film Institute grant and made a 20 - minute film called Helen, about a Jewish girl escaping the Nazis during World War II, a remarkable period piece film. When asked why he made a "Jewish film", he replied that he wanted to prove that Blacks could make more than just Black films....The person who started the original Philadelphia Black Film Festival, Oliver Franklin (Director, Special Projects; Annenberg Center, University of Pa.; 3680 Walnut St.; Phila., Pa. 19174/215-243-6701) is now producing his own film. He's 11 shooting days and \$50,000 short of finishing his 90 - minute docu-drama on

the Black middle-class experience. Franklin founded the nation's first ongoing Black film festival and was a major force in the exposure of Black film-makers and films....speaking of which, the Philadelphia Black Film Festival is now known as the Paul Robeson International Film Festival (13601 Locust Walk/C8; Phila., Pa. 19174 Attn: Lamar Williams). The Festival this year was an 8 week, free series of features, historical and documentaries from Puerto Rico, Cuba, Africa and the US, all made by film-makers who share a variety of social concerns...write for information...One time cameraman Jim Hinton is now producing and directing various projects through his company, Jim Hinton Inc. (159 West 53rd St., New York City 10019/212-586-4196). His most recent film about a Black composer in New Orleans will be shown this season on PBS' WNET in New York. Hinton also was Associate Producer on Greased Lightning, the Richard Pryor film about a Black race car driver...Photographer/Cameraman Roy Lewis (654 Girard St.; NW No. 304, Washington, D.C. 20001/202-234-3338) has been traveling around the country presenting his informative and visually-strong slide show on the FESTAC event in Nigeria....SR Associates (249 West 29th St., New York City/212-594-0255) is one of the few Black companies using the new portable videotape format. They developed their production style while completing a contract with Manhattan Cable TV Co. for a program called Black Time. They taped various artists, shows, drama on location around New York for broadcast over Channel

EE-2-15-17D

## CHAMBA NOTES

Winter 1977-78

J....Howard University's 7th Annual Communications Conference will take place on February 16-19, 1978 at the Mayflower Hotel in Washington, D.C. For information and registration, call Conference Supervisor Peggy Pinn at 202-636-7690....Tricontinental Film Center (333 Sixth Ave., New York City 10014/212-989-3330) has a wide range of Third World films and probably the best collection of old and new Cuban films outside of Cuba....Third World Newsreel in New York (26 West 29th St., New York City 10011 has joined with San Francisco Newsreel (630 Natoma St., Ca. 94103) to issue a catalog of films concerned with politics, urban problems, labor issues, the environment, women's rights and other social topics. From the New Film Co., Inc. (331 Newbury St., Boston, Mass., 02115/617-261-3046) comes an announcement of their film Old, Black and Alive!, a color, 16mm 28-minute film....The Ford Foundation and the National Endowment for the Arts has given \$250,000 each to create a Documentary Film Fund specifically to help independent documentarians make new films and finish uncompleted films. The administrator of the Fund is David Loxton, Executive Director of the WNET TV Laboratory (304 West 58th St., New York City 10019/212-262-4200). Because they're trying to spread the money around, the grants will probably be small....The Film Fund (186 Hampshire St., Cambridge, Mass., 02139/617-661-4599) is a new organization that will "raise and distribute money for the production and distribution of political films." The Fund's current backers previously supported Harlan County, USA, the Academy Award-winning documentary, Union Maids and On The Line. Applications accepted in the early spring 1978...It's A New Day, a film financed and produced by the Council of Independent Black Institutions, is a valuable tool to people seeking alternatives to the problem of the education of Black youth. For information, contact Kasisi Jitu Weusi at The East, 10 Claver Place, Brooklyn, New York 11238/212-622-2749...Tino Rodgers, (29 Wendell St., Cambridge, Mass.,/617-787-7103 2749) former free-lance writer, has relocated to Boston where he's an Associate Producer/Writer for TV station WBZ-TV, a Westinghouse outlet. Rodgers is currently writing a expose film series about health dangers in the food industry and will be producing...Film Editor Jennie Bourne (790 Riverside Drive, New York City 10032/212-283-0090) has made her first film. The 40-minute color film is called Paloma and looks at two teen-agers who communicate through trained homing pigeons...Clayton Riley, (523 W.

112th St., New York 10025/212-865-5738) major cultural critic and writer, has written two scripts dealing with family life for the Educational Film Center in Virginia. They've been produced and will be broadcast this season (1977-78) over the PBS network. Riley has also finished a book about the colorful Reverend Ike and is finishing another on the Reverend Martin Luther King, Sr.... Kent Garrett (158 Franklin St., New York City 10013/212-925-0464) is now at CBS network as a producer/writer in the documentary unit...Tony Batten after short stints at CBS, NBS and PBS is now working on major documentaries for the ABC network. He's currently in Europe doing research on a film about Blacks in the US Army. His previous works on ABC featured excellent analysis of The Church of Scientology and the dangers of nuclear power... Madeline Anderson, former Supervising Editor for the Children's TV Workshop (who produce Sesame Street and The Electric Company) and independent film-maker, became the first Black woman to become Executive Producer of a national TV program, Infinity Factory. After a year at the helm, Ms. Anderson will not return and will pursue personal film projects through her company Onyx Productions Inc. (83 Sterling St., Brooklyn, N.Y. 11225/212-469-4682)...Actor Duane Jones has taken over as the Executive Director of the Black Theatre Alliance (162 West 56th St., New York City 10019/212-247-5840). Their theatre activity newsletter is now national in scope. Jones has played lead roles in Rise: A Love Poem, and the underground classics Night Of The Living Dead and Bill Gunn's Ganja and Hess. He's currently developing a script that takes place in Africa...Jimmie Mannas, after returning from Guyana, formed a new film co-op (361 Clinton Ave., Brooklyn, New York City 11238/212-564-8459) and has been seeking distribution for his Guyanese feature Aggro Seizeman. Mannas has also finished his documentary on artist Tom Feelings... Phil Fenty who wrote the original Superfly wrote and directed another called Baron Wolfgang Von Tripp, about a hustler who uses cocaine-deal money to make a film. However, after three re-edits, the film still has no distributor... Charles Fuller, whose play Brownsville Raid electrified Broadway audiences last season, has been commissioned to write a mini-series TV film (like Roots). Based on the book of the same name, it's entitled Nate Shaw and is sort of a male Jane Pittman...After a highly-publicized search for "innovative controversial programming", V.P. Andrew Jackson of Capital Communications Corp., (24 E.

52nd St., New York City 10022/212-421-9595) a small chain of TV stations, admitted that they settled for a conservative documentary on Blacks in America, to be produced by Blackside, Inc. (501 Shawmut Ave., Boston, Mass.).

## WEST COAST, USA

For the uninitiated, Los Angeles, the land of sunshine and plastic, can be very strange. America's film capital is a place where the TV special Roots used no Black writers to deal with the African experience in America...where at least three propaganda films about the Israeli raid on Entebbe were produced (which, by the way, were banned in several countries in the Middle East, Africa and the Caribbean)...where two early Black exploitation films have been released with new titles. Darktown Strutters is now Get Down and Boogie while The Final Come down, a more serious attempt, is now Blast!...Publicist Andrew Thornhill has published a Black Media Directory (P.O. Box 67631; LA, Ca. 90067)... Director D'Urville Martin's Black-financed film Disco 9000 has been playing in the downtown theatres in large cities around the US to large audiences. The film adheres to the commerial elements popularized in the early Black film boom...Leroy Robinson and Bernard Rollins, partners in Chocolate Chip Productions, Inc. (6515 Sunset Blvd., No. 206; LA, Ca. 90028/213-465-4512), produced a one-hour pilot variety show for syndication The Gwen Conlin Show. Their company gears projects for the mainstream film/TV industry and so far they've produced a feature Staggerlee, written several scripts for TV series, and did the re-write for Michael Schultz's Car Wash...Nancy Carter, who founded Natral Agency, one of the few Black-owned talent agencies, renamed it The Carter Agency and relocated to Beverly Hills (1801 Avenue of The Stars, LA 90067/213-277-2683). Cynthia Robinson, formerly of the New York office of the William Morris Agency, has joined her as a partner...Director Stan Lathan, more involved in the mainstream Hollywood world, still has kept that distinct quality that has characterized his work since his Say Brother/Black Journal/Soul TV days. Lathan has been doing primarily studio tape TV direction: Sanford and Son, Rock Concert and this season will be doing some episodic TV (Rockford Files). His most recent film Almos' A Man, based on a short story by Richard Wright, was produced by Robert Geller's Learning In Focus (230 West 13th St., NYC 10011/212-989-1009) and was shown over PBS'

EE-2-ij-17E

## CHAMBA NOTES

Winter 1977-78

### The American Short Story series.

Ivan Dixon's The Spook Who Sat By The Door has been reclaimed from Allied Artists and is being distributed nationally by Transcontinental Films (3701 Stocker Ave., LA, Ca. 90043/213-296-6753) a Black distribution company. More details next issue.

Ardie Ivie. (12957 San Vincente Blvd., LA, Ca. 90025) formerly a TV producer in Seattle and NBC, New York, has finished the American Film Institute program and was commissioned to write a script by the Guyanese government about a historical slave revolt there. The film, a government project, is now in pre-production. Ivie also wrote an AFI-produced film Mustache for actors Judyann Elder and John Dewey-Carter about the symbolic coming-to-grips with American society by a pullman porter. ...Another ex-AFI Fellow, Julie Dsah. (4143 Via Marina; Marina Del Rey, Ca./213-821-6260), has been consistently working on films since she left New York five years ago. Her latest Dairy Of An African Nun departs from her usual 16mm format into high-quality 8mm. With Barbara O. Jones (who also played the lead role in Haile Gerima's Bush Mama) playing a guilt-ridden African nun, the 15-minute film is based on Alice Walker's short story and shows Dash's growth as a director. It was one of the few 8mm to show at LA's FILMEX last year....another film that premiered at FILMEX was Larry Clark's Passing Through, (1960 Garth Ave., LA, Ca. 90034) the story of a young musician released from prison who returns looking for both his grandfather and a group of musicians who organized a cooperative before he left. Using Japanese film-stock, multiple images and the strong performances of Nathaniel Taylor, Pamela Jones and Clarence Muse (who, wrote, directed and starred in his own feature Broken Strings in 1940), Clark's film is a parallel to jazz music...Brockman Gallery Productions (4334 Degnan Blvd., LA, Ca. 90043/213-294-3766) has produced three annual film festivals dealing primarily with independent Black films with the '77 edition including Third World films. Contact Alonzo Davis... one of the most interesting films was Ben Caldwell's I and I (2018 1/2 5th Street, Santa Monica, Ca./213-399-4574) featuring Pamela Jones (who also had the lead female role in Passing Through). Using a poetic rather than narrative approach, the film is an African allegory in which Alefi, a wind messenger of Oya, is used to ask the question, as Caldwell puts it, "what is it that we have to say that is true to us?"...former UCLA student Jamaa Fanaka (3245 Sepulveda Blvd. No. 2; LA, Ca. 90024/213-390-7311) has made two feature

films since his graduation two years ago; the first originally called All Niggers Love Red, was changed for commercial release to Welcome Home, Brother Charles but the plot stunned audiences: an ex-convict takes revenge on those who sent him to jail by strangling them with his penis!; Emma Mae, his second film, deals with a recently-arrived young girl from the south who confronts contemporary Black LA life and a new love...Martha Tucker's first novel Five Town (501 West Tichnor St., Compton, Ca. 90220/213-636-6688), which explores the behind-the-scenes view of a political campaign in an all-Black town, is to be an independent feature film with half the money already raised...Pamela Douglas, (P.O. Box 386; LA, Ca. 90028/213-274-2843), once Universal Studios' first and only Black woman executive, finished a stint as Head Writer for the Infinity Factory TV show in New York and is now writing free-lance for the Melvin Van Peebles-conceived Just An Old Sweet Song TV series. Still developing independent money sources, Douglas is negotiating with Arab sources on a film script she wrote about Chaka, the Zulu warrior-king...Athlete/Actor Jim Brown has independently produced a feature film entitled Do They Cry In America? Made in the Philippines for \$300,000, the story, set against the backdrop of WW II, is about the conscription of American prisoners forced to dive for silver treasure hidden by American forces when they withdrew from the Philippines. The film is different from the normal overseas quickies in that it raises philosophical questions along with the action and uses singer Billie Holiday's "God Bless The Child" as the film's theme. Executive Producer Brown is negotiating distribution rights...One of the more interesting upcoming mainstream TV projects is a film about Harriet Tubman called A Woman Called Moses. Written by highly-respected Lonnie Elder, the project is to be a four or six hour film series (like Roots) and is to be shown over the NBC network with Cicely Tyson portraying Harriet Tubman. For the first time, a project of this magnitude is to be produced by a Black producer, Ike Jones. Jones, who's kept a relatively low profile in his producing career, produced A Man Called Adam, one of the few attempts at serious Hollywood Black films in the fifties and more recently, The River Niger...Singer Smokey Robinson, formerly of The Miracles, became a principle investor in and executive producer of an independent feature Big Time. Written by actor/writer Chris Joy (Progressive Artist 400 S. Beverly Blvd., LA, Ca. 90212/213-553-8561) it's about the rip off of

an insurance company. Again, the problem of distribution has limited its exposure...A new marketing and distribution group has been created by the US Office of Information to offer commercial TV stations their pick of 17 education series, which explore the cultures and problems of non-white ethnic groups in the US. Television For All Children (TVAC) (6430 Sunset Blvd., LA, Ca. 90028/213-463-7060), headed by Black producer Nate Long, received \$450,000 to promote the shows. However, despite the fact that these shows are aimed at non-whites (Blacks, Chicanos, Asians), the shows are, with very few exceptions, produced and conceived by whites...UP NORTH: the African Film Society (P. O. Box 31469, San Francisco, Ca. 94131/415-922-8183, although based in the Bay area, has had national impact and should be used as a model community-based film interest group. Since their inception two years ago, they've presented public screenings (Gerima's Bush Mama, Bourne's Let The Church Say Amen!, Sembene's Xala) held seminar/dialogues with visiting film-makers and coordinated the west coast premier of Van Lierop's O Povo Organizado, raising \$5,000 for the Mozambican hospital fund. Write them for a copy of their newsletter Update...Carol Munday Lawrence of Nguzo Saba Films, Inc. (1002 Clayton St., SF, Ca. 94117/415-731-7336) produced a 90-minute TV special over the PBS network, The Black Film-makers Hall of Fame - 1977. Each year, this event takes place in Oakland, Ca., honoring Black artists "for their contributions to the motion picture industry" with an Oscar Michaux Award. Lou Gossett and Denise Nicholas hosted the show as Roscoe Lee Brown, Cicely Tyson, Bee Freeman, James Earl Jones, Bernard Johnson, Dorothy Dandridge (Posthumously), Madie Norman were honored. There was a special tribute to Paul Robeson. Nguzo Saba Films has still not received the \$800,000 which it won in the PBS/CPB - sponsored competition for Black programming two years ago. Instead of receiving the money, the company was requested to make a pilot and did so successfully. Now another pilot is being requested and the money is still being help up...Albert Johnson (2224 Dwight Way, Berkeley, Ca. 94704/415-841-6466) film scholar and founder of the San Francisco Film Festival, will be lecturing in the spring at New York's Museum of Modern Art musical film series. Johnson's travels have taken him to Moscow Film Festival and a lecture tour across the African continent...

Special thanks to the Fanon Institute, Los Angeles, California.

EE-2-ij-17F



*St. Clair Bourne*

Member, Writers Guild-West

CREDITS - FILM PRODUCTION

PRODUCER/DIRECTOR/CO-WRITER  
July - August 1977

"More From Less"  
"A Day at the Races"

Documentaries made for the INFINITY FACTORY TV Show  
THE CHAMBA ORGANIZATION

CO-PRODUCER  
August 1974 - April 1975

"The Long Night"

A dramatic feature film based on the novel  
of the same name by Julian Mayfield.

A ST. CLAIR BOURNE/WOODIE KING PRODUCTION  
released through Mahler Film Inc., New York, N.Y.

PRODUCTION CONSULTANT  
September - October 1974

"Zaire '74"

A musical feature documentary based on the Black  
music festival and other activities produced around  
the Ali-Forman fight; shot in Zaire, Africa  
INTERNATIONAL FILMS-RECORDS LTD.

DIRECTOR/PRODUCER  
March - April 1974

"A Brand New Language"

Traces and critiques drug abuse prevention as  
treated in public service commercials and films.  
BOURNE AND FRIENDS, INC.

DIRECTOR/PRODUCER  
January 1972 - February 1973

"Let the Church Say Amen!"

A feature-length documentary film portraying the  
experiences and travels of a young Black minister.  
Shot in Atlanta, Georgia, Mound Bayou, Mississippi  
and Chicago, Illinois.

CHAMBA PRODUCTIONS, INC.

- . Bronze Award, New York Int'l Film-TV Festival
- . Cineprobe Series, Museum of Modern Art
- . New American Filmmakers Series, Whitney  
Museum of Art
- . Pacific Film Archives, Berkeley, California
- . San Francisco Museum of Art, San Francisco, CA

EE-2-j-176

DIRECTOR  
September 1972

CBS Chicago (WBBM-TV)  
Video-tape

PRODUCER/DIRECTOR  
August - September 1972

"A Piece of the Block"  
A dramatized film with actors that tells the story of the Harlem Commonwealth Council and economic development in Harlem.  
CHAMBA PRODUCTIONS, INC.

PRODUCER/DIRECTOR/WRITER  
March - November 1972

"Nothing But Common Sense"  
An educational film about modern technology made for the Engineers Council for Professional Development. Filmed in New York, Pennsylvania, Michigan and New Jersey.  
CHAMBA PRODUCTIONS, INC.

DIRECTOR/CONSULTANT  
April 1972

"Pusher Man"  
An anti-drug film produced and written by Godfrey Cambridge.  
DENMARA PRODUCTIONS, INC.

DIRECTOR  
September - December 1971

"Ourselves"  
A film describing the American Institute of Architecture's Community Design Center programs; filmed in New Orleans, Cleveland, San Francisco and Philadelphia.  
LAWRENCE RAVITZ ASSOCIATES, INC.

PRODUCER/DIRECTOR  
August 1971

"Telephone"  
Made for the Sesame Street program; a dramatic short featuring Godfrey Cambridge.  
CHILDREN'S TELEVISION WORKSHOP

PRODUCTION COORDINATOR/  
2nd CAMERA  
October - November 1971

"Statues Hardly Ever Smile"  
A film made for the Brooklyn Museum to show their Creative Arts program which encourages self-expression by their younger members.  
CHAMBA PRODUCTIONS, INC.

EE-2-ij-17H

PRODUCER/DIRECTOR/WRITER  
November 1970 - March 1971

"Something to Build On"

A film designed to encourage youth to go to college; made for the College Entrance Examination Board.

CHAMBA PRODUCTIONS, INC.

PRODUCER/WRITER/DIRECTOR  
May 1968 - June 1970

BLACK JOURNAL Television Program

National Educational Television series  
Video-Tape and Film

- . "Emmy" Award 1970
- . "Emmy" Award nomination 1969
- . National Association of Newspaper Publishers Award 1969
- . National Association of Radio, Television Announcers Award 1969

"The Nation of Common Sense"

A look at the rarely-seen operation of the Nation of Islam (Black Muslims) with an extensive interview with the Honorable Elijah Muhammad.

"Soul, Sounds and Money"

A musical documentary about the recording industry featuring Gladys Knight and the Pips, Smokey Robinson and Isaac Hayes; shot in Memphis, New York, Detroit and Los Angeles.

"The South: Black Student Movements"

An examination of goals and methods of different Black student groups in the south.

"Malcolm X Liberation University"

Part 2 of the above--the birth and growth of the separatist Black College in North Carolina.

"Paul Robeson"

A photo-animated film that traces the history of the Black activist.

"Sickle Cell Anemia"

An in-depth study of the little-known disease. Filmed in Washington, D.C.

EE-2-j-17I



ST. CLAIR BOURNE

Four

"Afro-Dance"

(Selected for inclusion in Lincoln Center Dance Archives). Traces the origin of Afro-American dancing to roots in Africa.

CO-PRODUCER

"Focus: South Africa"

One hour program on the apartheid system in South Africa using both film and in-studio video-tape elements.

"New Leadership: CORE and SNCC"

An analysis of the change in leadership of the two leading civil rights organizations.

ASSOCIATE PRODUCER

"A Portrait of Julian Bond"

Describes the personal and political life of the Georgian legislator.

WRITER

"People and Events in the News"

A news wrap-up using stock footage.

2ND CAMERAMAN

"New Breed Fashions"

The development of a Harlem-based national boutique franchise operation.

ADDITIONAL CREDITS

GRANT RECIPIENT  
June, 1977

National Endowment of the Arts

AUDIO-VISUAL CONSULTANT

- . Film Supervisor, 2nd Black-African Festival of Arts, Lagos, Nigeria
- . Clark, College, Atlanta, Georgia
- . Sloan Commission, Carnegie Foundation, New York, N.Y.
- . New York Public Library, New York, N.Y.
- . New York State Council on the Arts, New York City
- . American Institute of Architecture, Washington, D.C.
- . Black World Foundation, Sausalito, California

EE-2-ij-175

ST. CLAIR BOURNE

Five

- . Urban Communications, Washington, D.C.
- . Rhode Island School of Design (Visiting Critic)
- . Multicultural Resource Center for Drug Abuse Prevention, Los Angeles, California
- . Franz Fanon Research/Development Center, Los Angeles, California

FILM CRITIC

Amsterdam News, Black Scholar

NORTHEAST REGIONAL CHAIRMAN  
1971

Association of Black Media Producers

AWARD RECIPIENT  
June 1969

John B. Russworm Citation

Given by Columbia University School of Journalism and The Urban League.

OBSERVING DIRECTOR  
August 1969

"On Being Black" Dramatic Series

Special program funded by a grant to WGBH, Boston, Mass. to develop directors for video-tape teleplays.

EE-2-ij-17K

To: Jim  
From: Carolyn Looman  
Re: TOS - Agent

Just a thought about Tim's CIA connections: It reminds me of the Louis Tackwood story in Glass House Tapes, how Tackwood apparently (my memory isn't fresh) lived two entirely separate lives, in a kind of successful schizophrenia, in which he kept each life ~~is~~ intact and may have lived each one with a kind of sincerity. I remember getting the same impression of the man who was Dennis Banks' security chief at the same time he was working for the FBI. He risked his life in daring efforts to save the Indians, etc.

An awesome phenomenon.

~~EE-2-K-1~~

EE-2-K-1

From Carolyn Looman  
Sunday  
I still don't recall any thoughts at all related to the words "conscious or unit conscious treason," as it bothers me that I don't hope I'll ever be able to remember what was said so I can deal with it straight on.  
I'm writing now because my response to the floor last night was inadequate. I was focusing on the "unit treason" quote, which threw me off, and I'd repressed in the misgivings I'd felt after last Tues. meeting, so I didn't assemble my thoughts quickly enough to give a full explanation in the conversation with Tim. I did say it was disturbing that was wrong and it was wrong not to write to you as he said.  
My concerns encompassed more than the issue of the news and reflections some lingering uneasiness about Rhit Tracy. I didn't say my thought to Tracy was  
EE-2-K-U



②

I'm reluctant to express them because I know from experience that until later we see how I'm totally off base, or at least beat my sense of timing w/ O.P.R. E, then I'd hate to divert your attention with my thoughts. I'm also a chicken shit about saying things I think you might consider treasonous - a complicated fear. I'm still trying to unravel my mind.

Both I & Bob give you an explanation of my thoughts as I spoke to Tam. It seems that Fred not anyone else like him will see through attempts to cover or misrepresent certain aspects of Jones' town life, e.g. the number of people living in cottages, the use of the P.A. system, the terms I'd use "Comrade" the position of the 50251 nuclear family, the individuals & contracts of money. I'm convinced that cooperation with Fred is absolutely necessary. But I think he would be more critical of a "cover-up" than he would be of any of the realities. It also

EE-2-K-22

(5)  
seems there's no, He said any thing he could  
say that would do any more harm  
than the tractors have already made of  
it. It's a relative risk. You see  
Finally I think the trust about  
God's intention will hold up, or some  
people will appreciate it so long as they  
can understand it, & it takes the rest  
of the world forever to recognize its  
goodness, then so much the worse for  
them. I can't really calculate how  
callous that viewpoint is. To know  
that caution can mean the lives of  
our comrades in struggle, or renewed  
threats to our existence, here is an  
incalculable grief for you and harm to  
your well-being. But I think some  
people will understand you better & will  
respect you more, or leave you alone  
even if they disagree with you so  
long as they can see your honesty or  
not feel they are being deceived, manip-  
ulated, duped, or insulted. If they  
see honesty they are also more  
likely to question or disagree openly.

directly, so some misconceptions could  
be straightened out instead of festering  
in locked closets. Again, it's a relative  
risk, but I think the risk is  
greater if an intellectual, egotistical  
person feels he's been led lies.  
I know you've taken all the  
risk consideration, I just don't  
understand your conclusions. I  
don't think I'm owed any explan-  
ations, & I know I'll understand  
more in due time. I wish I had  
a good radar system to detect  
danger approaching in people. I don't,  
and you do. I am sorry to  
take up your time.

Carolyn

EE-2-K-2D



JIM,

IF THERE IS ANYTHING I CAN DO TO HELP OUT IN THE JIM MCELVANE SITUATION PLEASE KNOW I AM WILLING TO DO SO. HE HAS BEEN A GOOD SOCIALIST FRIEND TO ME, AND DID HELP ME ONE TIME WHEN I WAS SICK, AND COULD NOT WALK FOR SOMETIME. HE STAYED AND HELPED ME WHILE OTHERS IN THE HOUSEHOLD WENT TO MOVIES, AND LEFT ME ALONE, AND I LITERALLY COULD NOT WALK (DUE TO MY LEG, AND BACK) WHEN HE SAW THIS HAPPENING HE CAME AND HELPED WITH PHONE ANSWERING ETC. SO I FEEL I OWE HIM SOMETHING FOR HIS KINDNESS SHOWN TO ME. MY LIFE MEANS NOTHING TO ME, AND I WOULD GLADLY GIVE IT UP TO SAVE HIM OR ANYONE ELSE THAT NEEDED IT. IF HE GETS ARRESTED I WOULD LIKE TO BE CONSIDERED ONE TO HELP GO BACK AND MAKE AMENDS (YOU UNDERSTAND) BLOW THEM AND ME UP OR WHAT EVER.

Rita Levin

EE-2-K-3

Interview ONE

~~Renée~~ (Deirdre) Renée McMurry

1-22-61 - age 16

Frankfurt Germany - born

<sup>Siblings</sup>  
Sebastian - 3-2 age 22

Carl - 1-15 age 21

Teddy - 6-7 age 19

Delbert - 9-27 age 18

Albert Carl - age 7

M) <sup>mother</sup> Delores Dupree 6-5 age 40

F) <sup>father</sup> Albert Carl Mc 10-26 age 42

Dad was in Army when Renée was born. Lt. 1st Sgt. in Germany (lived there) <sup>lived there</sup> 1 yr old

Parents separated when she was 3-4 yrs old.

He is presently in Korea.

Never saw much of him, 3 or 4 yrs.

Mom remarried 2 years ago

Lived in East Oakland,

Berkeley all life

Heard of PT thru great aunt - been attending 2 1/2 yrs  
Thessolinia Myrick died a few yrs ago

44-122-4A

Carl then Teddy, Sebastian  
then Renée

Joined 1st time attended - JJ  
cussed - interested.

(M) attends once in awhile  
Carl went to the army and  
never came back to PT. Still  
favorable.

Renée stayed because of the  
activities, more things to do.

Saw dad 6 mos ago - he doesn't  
know much about PT. <sup>thinks she is</sup> just attending  
<sup>a church</sup>

Mother was undecided about her  
<sup>to Guyana</sup> coming - Renée got a check and  
her mom wanted to get a Govt.  
job first.

Used to take <sup>marijuana</sup> dope, party, on  
the streets ect. Stopped after  
joining.

Teddy lived in RWV age 15

Seb. moved in PT a yr ago.

Renée been in PT 2 1/2

Step-dad didn't get along with  
her. Jealous of the attention  
her mom gave her.

PT-X-2-22  
EE-2-X-4B

to relieve her responsibility. Her  
mom saw she was getting  
around. and wanted her to  
come back - she got suplliment  
check - gave her mom \$100.00  
and her mom came to PT &  
saw her give \$ to PT and  
questioned it. She started taking  
the check and Renee had to  
move home. Would tell she  
wished she had died and ~~that~~  
you wouldn't have <sup>my</sup> \$ or told  
her to keep the check - she  
wanted to leave

Teddy was leaving - called  
the mom to see if Renee  
could come. She sd, no.

She tried to get her mom to  
hate her so she'd want to  
get rid of her. She'd go  
in her mom's room when  
she was asleep & rock in the  
rocking chair - her mom  
woke and asked her why  
she was rocking) - she

EE-2K-4C

5. tried to be lighthearted with her.  
Told Teddy she was having <sup>bad</sup> dreams  
he brought her J's picture. The  
MD came in and I told her  
she wouldn't walk again. She  
just stared at him. She could  
move her arms but they were  
weak. She was paralyzed  
waist down but told MD she  
had to go to bathroom. JJ  
came and sat on the bed.  
Next day she tried hard to  
try to move her leg. the  
left one moved. She rang the  
nurses - they acted like "so what"  
She was scared to come to PT.  
Teddy + Evelyn tried to  
talk her into coming to PT.  
Hard to talk because of bullet  
wound.

She was in balcony - J was  
cussing - J looked up at her  
& asked if she had been before  
she started coming again.

Her mom let her move in  
EE-2 K-4D

④ last 6 mos. has used a crutch.  
used to be in a wheelchair.  
Was tutored after that - in the  
home. Mom was asleep when  
she was shot - her S. dad woke  
her up - called ambulance - Police  
came looked at the wall. Police  
tried to make it seem like it  
had been a fight - over dope,  
if they were boyfriend girlfriend.  
had to wait 45 minutes in  
hosp for MD. Police questioned  
her again while she was in  
the hosp. <sup>before MD came to her.</sup> tried to make her  
say it was a fight over ~~it~~  
dope. Surgery - <sup>after</sup> a good friend  
was in there crying. <sup>she went back to sleep</sup> tho they  
wouldn't let her relatives in.  
Critical cond. - intensive care.  
Had dreams she was being  
shot - ~~on~~ doped up.

Mom came seldom - white - she  
was in the hosp. She said  
she was doing stuff.

Her dad - Ted, Seb. visited  
EE-2-K-4E

Seb. has a child - the M. never attended. He never was with the mother MUCH, just to see <sup>visit</sup> the baby... (age 2)

- Mom separated from step-dad  
- He would get mad - Renee would talk privately w her mom he would argue. He would act nice when Ted or Seb were there. He would get mad at both of them - Renee + Mom.

- 1975 Aug. 29 in her home a friend was playing with a gun - Mom + Step-dad - Charles <sup>play bro.</sup> Joe - Charles accidentally shot he thought it was empty - clicked it when she <sup>standing by</sup> was by the heater. She was aware of everything - her mom had to leave the room. Was not expected to live - <sup>bullet</sup> went thru the neck + out the back. In hosp for 2 mos. went via ambulance - Mom went to hosp w her. Was not expected to walk again.

EE-2-K-4F

Dad,

Can someone, a brother, who Jim  
does not know, get involved in  
a sexual relationship with him.

Someone who knows how to do it.

~~He'll do it.~~ If he can be made to  
fall in love perhaps ~~he~~ he

can be diverted from this ~~to~~ sickness.

Chris Bend. EE-2-K-5



Dear Dad:

From: Mike LUND

I received an excellent plus on the last test.

I have been thinking about that I have received an education of sorts and have developed my memory and reading skills fairly well.

I feel guilty that I would be able to receive "something extra" when many black family members have been disadvantaged but are as much or smarter or more dedicated than I am. I didn't realize this really, until I tried to help one of my students in a tutoring session (high school) - how much the US school system has messed up our young people's minds that they haven't had training in basic skills of study.

I don't want anything except to be able to ~~prove~~ <sup>have a chance</sup> to prove myself loyal and responsible to this cause.

MIKE LUND

EE-2K-6

Sat June 3-78

Have been wanting to write you  
a long time, but I know you know  
all things, I wrote telling you of  
trying to make a quilt, to make  
money for the cause, as you asked us  
Thank you for trying to take the  
test you gave us. I'm trying please  
help me, the eye bother me, a lot &  
falling set me back a couple of days  
from the news, when I cracked a  
rib & had to go to the health stat  
I help on rice, so I won't be look-  
ing at the quilt crochets so long.  
Thanks for everything you've done  
for me, I couldn't be in a better place  
only some one steals everything  
I'm using, no sooner my back turned  
my soap from over my head, a good  
watch I had to repair, had only a  
piece of plastic to use in case of  
rain, they took that, a little of  
manicure scissors to cut my work  
with, & I got so angry, I said, if I  
caught them I'd cut them with my  
knife, so I thought they were just  
waiting for me to move in to start  
stealing from me. 7/77

And to think I would never take  
anything from anyone.  
Thank you to please forgive me  
for being so angry, for as you know  
I never cut anyone before but I was  
so angry I could not think.  
I want so much to be kind  
like you, but I'm so far from it.  
I have no security for they won't  
give me one. I used to be with  
Jeffery down by your house & when  
Lacy came here. Alma put her in  
over me but I thank you for you  
know why, though I was never late  
I thank you for everything dear  
and I love you so much.  
Your Helen Love

My Dad,

Personal

EE-2-K-7B

Personal

My Dad,

May 27, 1978

Dear Dad,

I feel that your most pains come from people that you love, who work against your stand of freedom. People that could be helpful and refuse after seeing your examples. I realize now that you never stop. I thank you for strength and love.

You are my source of life. I've never had a father like you. I do care and appreciate all blessings.  
Thank you Dad. Yuel Carter EE-2-K-BA

Work Project for making money  
We could make peanut candy  
and sell it. The same project we  
had in U.S.

EE-2-8K-8B

TO: JJ  
FR: CARL

July 10, 1978

Re: requested evaluation

I am not sure what specifically you wanted - I assume it is a self-evaluation. However I am reluctant to express what I feel you will not like hearing because when I have done it in the past it has angered you tremendously. ei. when I expressed that I did not believe that we killed a man and he was eaten. You expressed that that indicated a reserve for treason. I feel like I am in a double bind - I need to express where I am at - but I am reluctant to anger you. So I will proceed gingerly...

Facts:

(A) I, like Dick, have always maintained a place of sanction in my thoughts. Whenever I have been most pressured and distraught by what I interpreted as perpetual violations of normal limits of privacy - ei. crowding - noise - ect. I have consoled myself that there is a part of me that no one can touch. I feel that it is a defense against insanity and can see how it could be a reserve for treason but I don't know how to dispense with this reserve without becoming a babbling maniac. I don't really know it is possible to dispense with this reserve. At this point in time I am at a bad spot - it is cyclic and will pass but I am feeling pressured and I get hostile when I am pressured. I am more flexible... humble. I feel I am capable of being very honest when I don't have something over my head that can be used against me. I do not feel free because I know if what I say hits you: at a bad time I risk public exposure for my two worst crimes. 1. Sex 2. money. I would be more honest if I didn't feel I had something to protect.

(B) Betrayal I have no desire to be in a position to betray. I don't want to be outside the borders of Jamestown and I don't ever expect to. When I came in from G. Town I viewed myself as coming in to fulfill a life sentence. I resolved to myself that I would refuse to go to G. Town for any will reason whatsoever. I don't feel that I will betray. As hostile as I have gotten as sceptical as I am - I know you are getting nothing from this. I am convinced of that

CR-2-K-94

and I feel that anyone who betrays feels that you are getting something out of leading. I can say that I have disagreements with you that I view some things differently than you but no way can I be convinced that you are getting anything but overall pain and that has convinced me when I have had my questions about policies.

① Family They offer nothing that attracts me. Jose in fact, wrote me that all his life -- he has wanted to be in the position that he is now in - free to do what he wants, go where he wants, work where, when and how he wants ... and he can't get started - he is doing nothing. He said that he never thought it would be like that. I know that boredom - totally doing your own thing and how oppressively boring and unfulfilling that is. I never want to go back to that. After 10 years of divorce I still am too sentimental about my family. I have feelings and pain about them but I don't want to go down to their level. I wish that they would come up to the level of Socialism; I don't believe it would be possible unless it came thru "the barrel of a gun." Unless they were "trapped" here - I hate to admit it but I wish they were forced to be here and they would have to change. But there are several billion people ahead of them who deserve that opportunity. So - I admit feelings for the Lucientes but no desire to join them.

EE-2-K-9B

C.L.

What about letters waiting while Norman is here. He perhaps should not see opened mail - Should letters waiting be held any differently?

Rita Lenin

EE-2-K-10A





I also suggested to Carolyn Layton, last night, that the Medlocks be told that I am planning to return with evidence that they are unaware of - to testify against them. I do not wish to return to the states but if it should ever become necessary for me to do so, I will. I pledge to do whatever is necessary even if it means giving up my life. Dad you've worked too hard, suffered + sacrificed too much to make Jonestown a reality and I refuse to sit down and let anyone destroy it. No one could convince me that I was doing the wrong thing following you before I left the states and now that I'm here - they certainly can't.

(over)

Thank you, Dad,  
Clara Johnson  
EE-2-K-102

CLARA JOHNSON July 26, 1978

1. Would like clarification on the policy of speaking to comrades in public Service. Saw ~~Jimmy~~ Ricky and still remembers who he looked at her. She felt bad about it.
2. Would like permission to talk to Florida Johnson on the radio Re; things left in her apt. in LA and needs. Her orthopedic shoes, eyeglasses, could be sent with someone coming over. She also needs to ask her to send some things by surface.
3. MEDLOCKS are a very close knit family and because of that she thinks we need to think of ways to divide the family. When she left LA her brother expressed his fears that they are being held here against our will. Wade started talking to them before Clara left. One of her brothers Willie wanted one whole afternoon, along with Thomas Johnson, to talk to Clara's mom and children. The phone patch could not be arranged. This brother used to phone everyday and cannot understand why Eloise does not write or call. He has offered to pay for a phone call and has spoken to SB several times. Clara has not received one letter from any of them since her arrival here tho she has written regualry. If Clara's family here started writing more and made a couple of calls back and really started to act differently than what the Medlocks told them Clara thinks that would help. She does not think that the Medlocks would cont. to make new charges without some of the support of their family and friends.. She also wonders if she should tell her relatives that the Medlocks were also planning to come here, that Mabel also encouraged Syola to turn her home in. She even helped Syola withdraw money from the bank. When Clara talked to her sister-in-law, Ann, a few months ago, she said that she talked to Mabel everyday. Clara also wonders if it would help for Nell to call Willie when she gets back to the states and let him know she has been here. Mabel's relatives have very little confidence in Wade and Clara feels that we can tear down that little confidence they do have. Clara wonders if

EE-2-K-100

the medlocks could be told that she is planning to return with evidence that they are unaware of to testify against them. I do not wish to return, but will if necessary

---

EE-2-K-103



One of my brothers, Willie, waited one whole afternoon along with Thomas Johnson, to talk to my mom & my children. The phone patch could not be arranged. This brother telephoned my mom every day and he can't understand why Eloise doesn't write and won't call him. He has offered to pay for a telephone call - spoke to Sandy Bradshaw several times. However, I haven't received one letter from any of them since my arrival here although I've written regularly as you asked. If Eloise, Sigle, the children and I start writing more, make a couple of calls back & really began to act differently from what they <sup>Medlock</sup> <sup>has</sup> told them we would act. I don't think the Medlocks would continue to make new charges if they lose some of the <sup>support</sup> support of their family & friends.

I also wonder if it would help to tell my relatives that the Medlocks were also planning to come here - that Mabel also encouraged Sigle to turn her home ~~over~~ over to the Temple, (she even helped Sigle withdraw money from the bank - of course I suppose we wouldn't mention that) But I certainly can tell them that everything they've ever given to the Temple they did because they ~~want~~ wanted to give it. When I talked to my sister-in-law, Ann, a few months ago - she said that she talked to Mabel every day. I'm also wondering if it would help for Nell to call Billy (Willie) and let him know that she has been here (when she gets back to the states). Medlock has been telling everybody that we are 7,000 miles from the U.S.A. Of course, my relatives checked that out and found him in one hit. Mabel's relatives have always had very little confidence in Dade and I think we can very easily tear down what little confidence they might have recently acquired. I think we also need to find out who else the Medlocks are associating with and try to tear down that friendship.

Thank you, Dad,  
Clara Johnson  
EE-2-K-106

P.S. I think Debbie & I should be questioned  
if we ever told her about it. They probably  
told her about the same thing. ) 8-2-78

Dad,

Tom started living with another woman  
in 1969. He was still living with her when  
I left L.A. in March 1978. Until I left, I  
got every thing I could from him. He probably  
was crazy enough to think I still wanted  
him. He visited the Temple when I was  
there and never missed one week giving money.  
He spent over 20 yrs. in the Army so the  
Children did not spend that much time with  
him. They never forgive Tom for living  
with Almeter. The girls were here for about  
3 months before I told him. They were also in  
Redwood Valley for several months before  
I told him. In the past, he has seemed  
relatively positive. I feel that I made  
a mistake by letting the Medlocks know  
too much. I'm sure by now they've told  
Tom a lot of things that have made him  
(over)

EE-2-K-10H

Angry & look like a fool. They were aware of how I've lied to him & used him & etc. Thomas was stupid enough to think I was a sweet Christian woman or something. <sup>He spent a lot of time together.</sup> He was also of the impression that I would return in 2 months. <sup>He gave someone a letter to him & I call get him to do almost anything for me.</sup> He is living with another woman & I can't understand how he thought I would be returning to him. I've always known that Tom was more interested in me (for selfish reasons) than his children. I may be able to convince him to leave the Medlocks alone. May I call him & try to find out what is on his mind? All of this is making me disgusting sick, sick, sick. The Medlocks told everyone that the people over here were in slavery & can not return to the states. I'm so tired of all of those people - I guess Charlie Turner's English husband will be next.   
Clara Johnson

101-7-2-29



TO: JJ  
FR: CRL

A PROBLEM

Let me begin with a simple clarification; this note is not intended to provoke a response of reassurance in any form. In fact, I would be eternally grateful if I am ignored from here on out due to the trouble I foresee. Any one who approaches me in the near future will be immediately suspect. This note is inspired out of an admixture of ambivalence, guilt, confusion and concern.

As you may know, I am not really close to many people. In the past I used to talk to Ron Talley and I have been friends with Patricia out of necessity, the need to escape and habit. Please keep in mind that as alienated as I am I get nothing out of reporting PJ, believe me. It is very hard to do.

I feel that PJ is quite negative about J/T structure, I am too and I am inclined to share her views and see them as benign. However I felt responsible for two reasons. 1) she is out in the community. 2) more than anything- I interpreted that she deliberately attempted to be devious and alienate me from you by telling me things that people had said about me. It didn't make me hostile to them, though she doesn't realize it, it made me hostile to her. She has always asked me if I have heard anything negative about her- present or past and I would not shake her confidence by saying such things and I never have. She also told me that Guyanese will never trust us and we will never be accepted and we are not liked. (I can see this, though in the total picture of the situation or conversation the comment took on more negative connotations).

After she talked to me in a negative way about JT she begged me not to tell- she said that she would kill herself if I told. I assured her that I would not. The worst thing that I told her was that after Debbie left you told me that Lew and I are responsible for Debbie's treason because we had stolen. I told PJ that I was not the one that had told her. I also told her that I was very upset when you thought I had told DB that it was a prison camp here.

I know what you think of me and I'd just as soon be dead than not. I hope this doesn't hit the floor. I know people don't like me and I don't think I can live without some image. Manipulative? I think it is true anyway.

EE-2-K-11



~~Ad~~ --am writing you a major memo on Gene Chaikin and  
others thru this early period. Gene's connection  
and CLOSE ALLIANCE WITH DEANNA... his being the  
only one to know contents of my file cabinet that  
disappeared from his front porch during a PC meeting  
next door at his house within week after he found  
out about the contents..no one else knew what was  
in it... ENTIRE CABINET AND CONTENTS STOLEN...  
I had wanted it inside, but he hadn't gotten it moved  
in... and more... but have not had time to get it  
all written. May just be my paranoia but am not really  
inclined to think so on careful reflection... certainly  
there is a lot of circumstantial evidence... Do not  
know if time will permit finishing it before service  
since I've several things to do, but if not will stay  
up after service till it is completed. Will walk it  
in if you are still there. Or send to you via  
Johnny...or Carolyn. --Tish

EE-2-K-13

Dad

Dear Dad:

It was so sad to hear you had been through so much grief while we were in town, and about Suzanne -- the pain must at times be almost unendurable for you.. All that we here can do is to try harder to be better socialists to make up a little for all of this.

There were many irregularities that need correcting in town, and have in mind detailed reports. Could not get to these today for having to re-do the purchasing records.. but will get on it first thing tomorrow..

I will propose recommendations on every issue, and it will require some time to get them corrected -- saw nothing that cannot be fixed at this point..

Maria mentioned the Hal Jacques commentary that he would accept a Jonestown article by me..for the Enquirer.. she said she had just assigned it to Dick Troppi. only thing is that Hal would have said this with particular thought in mind about me since he has known me for many years and usually printed everything I wrote for him without any changes.. He knows and likes my writing style and it has the human interest flair he likes.. so this should be considered in assigning this -- I would be surprised if Hal did not recognize my style, or the lack of it in an article.. might be okay, but might not so thought I had best advise. He studied my writings at length before ever even contacting me the first time.. and last time I saw him said he had no other psychic or astrologer with my batting average and was confident in anything I wrote him... Please advise on what you think about this.

I really think you would be safe in having Hal come into Jonestown to DO AN INTERVIEW.. AND take pix of the place.. He is Jewish-Christian so to speak, though doesn't go to church.. who believes in "a" God... and is liberal and basically likes the little people of the world.. He has a lot of tenderness for goodness when he sees it..

Please respond on this so that I know you have read it at least.. I am doing two other articles to send Hal --he gets paid something for them and I will utilize the publicity under the Hedry Taylor name, assuming you will not want the Tish Leroy--astrologer-- linked with Temple at this time ??though not sure on that..you have not really said.

I got letter off to Horoscope Magazine and to the valley publisher, both using the Hedry Taylor name, while I was in G.N..sent with Jean Brown.. am doing some other articles. Would like to bring in some money for the cause since you said it was there thru my writings of astro material... a tremendous lot of ~~xxx~~ it, you said...by revelation last December...

Love, *Tish*  
--Tish

EE-2K-14

Dad there is no words to express  
the love, you give to all of  
us. I can say thank you again  
and again and that's still  
not enough. But I'll say it  
again. Thank you Dad for  
Saving Mariamita life again.

Zuzetti Longton

Tuesday  
September 26, 1978

EVALUATION OF JONESTOWN AND SAN FRANCISCO

1. Extremely long letters to elected officials are invalid; possibly never read. Should be short and to the point. No negative statement should be made regarding Jonestown or Peoples Temple.
2. Cans of beef and other protein that are stored in San Francisco should be used as planned in Jonestown. Could make people happier-- because of cultural background of not always getting all you wanted to eat could carry over into adult life. The most a senior gets out of life is eating and sleeping; a possible carry-over from childhood. Will be sending this over as soon as possible. (Point cont'd below, see #6)
3. Others should be trained to read the news and other topics. This could be done in between you as a start and a finish. I recommend Lee Ingram, Mike Prokes, Dick Tropp, Johnny Jones, Frances Johnson, Harriet Tropp, Geri Bailey.
4. There does not appear to be enough sensitivity by young people toward seniors. This may have been present and I missed seeing it.
5. There are a number of seniors and children needing shoes. This should have been taken care of long ago. It causes subtle hostility-- not openly stated, but is there. I'll be sending some shoes right away.
6. Cont'd: I'm not dealing with the issue of meat which was raised by a senior on the floor recently. However, I do not think it was beneficial to the people for you to give up your meat due to the condition of your health.
7. I do not like the organization of the radio room, was very uncomfortable in there, not because of anything that was said openly to me, but the attitudes and atmosphere that exists. It's the same in Georgetown and San Francisco; it is as though you are an invader. Even after the time you said all were welcome in the radio room in San Francisco, it was okay for a while, but later I was subtly dismissed. For example, one would say: "Is there anything you want?" or "If they call for you I will let you know."

EG-2-K-16A

Evaluation  
Page 2

8. Some people have not changed their pattern of being an alarmist and feeding you erroneous information, or not giving you both sides of a conversation in order for you to draw the correct conclusion. This pattern of giving you half-stories has been going on for years. I think that Sharon Amos is a habitual liar and a master manipulator which has been her pattern for years and I see no growth in her, but I do see through her bullshit.

PROJECTIONS

If people would cooperate, Jonestown could truly be a model community. Prior to coming this time, I had thought of the following as being possible money-making projects:

1. Sewing factory: to design and make things to be sold in Georgetown.
2. Shoe factory
3. Toy factory
4. Furniture factory.

It seems that some of these things have already been started, and I was not aware of this.

In closing for now, I wish to say that you have done more than anyone else could have done with what you have to work with, and for this I am extremely grateful.

Thank you for giving me this opportunity to express myself.

Leona Collier

*Leona Collier*

EE-2-K-16B

Memorandum to Dad  
13 September 78 *Wed. a.m.*  
After Mazor and Gary left...

*My conclusions*

①

We went over the affidavits with Gary this morning and then I walked next door to talk to Mazor, to drop on him the "factor" of having heard from someone in the Home Affairs Ministry that they needed more funding for their border security and that it would be helpful to them to have some documented incidents...

He said that he could easily do that, then I saw he was reflecting on the "means" of doing it -- "Well, I will have to see what I can do..." *he said!* He said he is in a touchy spot with the Embassy on this, but thinks he can broach them on what he can release to us unofficially, and then we can pass it on the same way -- carefully and to the right people... He will see what he can do when he gets back to Gtn.

Said he'd return in a bout 90 days and go over things with me... and ~~now~~ he was sure I would be in a position to see more as I went back through the records.. and of course he is correct on that...I will see a lot more.. My records are very complete but don't know how I will find them unless I somehow am granted some space... Possibly with some of the incoming lumber in next couple of months they could build another cottage out here and let accounting take it over temporarily... We have literally thousands of files to set up to find this stuff..

*none of it is "together"*

To keep the CIA or anyone else from going through my records with any possible comprehension, I personally took all of my records OUT OF THE FILE FOLDERS and put each folder of stuff in opaque plastic bags without labels.. So first the stuff must be put in blank folders and labeled, then sorted by department and category -- because I deliberately mixed up the folders before I started filling the plastic bags.. and I alone could sort out the mess. While it lay ~~the~~ the responsibility on me alone to put it back together I figured that if something happened to me the Temple would be better off if they just claimed the records were all lost in transit rather than ~~chance someone's trying to explain them that might tell the wrong shred of truth at the wrong time...~~ There is one large crate of stuff, a huge trunk and maybe 6 duffle bags of files and records to be gone through and put back into folders... this was about 10 file cabinets full of stuff in S. F. The job of putting it back together is at least one month working with one other person as I instruct them what to do, folder by folder... So "if" we want to reconstruct, I can very likely do it... but will try later to carefully assess for you the pros and cons of this... I think we will have to do it at least to know what we can find to see if it can be used without endangering our own selves...

*a full shipping crate*

Sandy worked with me stateside on Apostolic, and the advantage of working with her on it was that she never really knew enough bookkeeping to know what she was doing, and I never explained the why's of anything to her so she'd have a hard time testifying as to just what WAS done... certainly I totally phoned the records --but used actual figures and in all instances tied to the bank deposits and checks and cash paid out.. month by month.. gradually wiping out every damned cent down to a couple of hundred in net tax we owed... FORTUNATELY I started to brag on that to Debbie and must have been your mind that stopped me because I shut my mouth and realized I just should not chance telling any person, and so I never even really told Sandy.. she knew a little.. Maria I think I told the most.. but if you put evidence against Maria in front of my face, I'd call it a forgery --you'd not convince me against her.. Maria is one of the people here I am deeply fond of: she's a lovely, human person. I trust Carolyn but have some problems

EE-2K-17A



getting along with her at times. Certainly Maria and I have had problems, but I would probably forgive her anything... I recognize that as probably not good --as a socialist, but I am aware of it.

Joe Mazor seemed to be doing a whitewash job on the CIA IMAGE and the U.S. image with us...

AFTER THEY LEFT... and I should say when they left, it had begun raining again, and I'd forgotten in my morning stupor to bring with me my usual piece of plastic I carry.. Gene said he was going to wait till the rain stopped since he didn't have a raincoat either.. so I waited with him.. for about 10-15 minutes (then it began occurring to me that it did not look well with his new companion, and undoubtedly she might hear of it and cause her to wonder.. I don't really think she'd worry about me, but I'm not sure of that, either.. so just thought rain or no I'd better get back to my cottage right away. So many incline to jealousy and it is such a damnably painful thing for all -- it was thoughtless to have stayed there to start with and I was immediately sorry when it occurred to me.. Gene and I have spent to many hours alone working together, and fighting with each other -- and we hedge constantly, and am sure he mistrusts me as intensely as I mistrust him; and am further sure he has to hate my guts at some level since I have nailed him so hard and so many times.. Certainly there is an aspect of me that hates him vigorously on one level, while I enjoy his mind at another -- yet completely mistrust him. MIND IS A PHENOMENON.. it is a lonely jungle... beautiful, dangerous and you never really know what you are encountering when two minds chance to meet along life's way until you explore and test out the minds for human qualities so often lacking.

Anyway, Gene mentioned almost immediately that Mazor had implied that we were definitely infiltrated-- I did not start this issue, he began the discussion after turning on the music tape on the player..

"But what could the infiltrator do...inform on us? (and I went along with his discussion to see where we were going...) I said, yes.. they can just set up a person outside here at the edge of jungle and hear on our loud speaker almost every blessed thing happening in town.. He agreed.. and said, Joe said in effect that "so we were infiltrated" <sup>he said</sup> if we found that person, they would just send in another.. that we have been infiltrated for a long time..."

We discussed the affidavits briefly and I told him to change the language.. no reason for me to have to be involved with "his" job on that.. he agreed. Gary wants more formal legal jargon in it, more non-essential thats and therefores and wherefores...and bullshit.. so let Chaikin do that, I can but don't incline to bother, and told him so --he agreed.

~~XXX~~ And he was summarizing me at some point, I don't recall how he wove it in -- and said (as he was writing at the top of my affidavit) my age, and as he was quoting my various talents and professions he jested and added "astrologer and possible former agent.." and kept on talking knowing full well I'd never miss what he was saying --we read each other very clearly and always catch each other's puns... Which clued me as to the ground work that might have been laid against me in the past...and the reason for using the other ploy I mentioned in the memos of yesterday... His great weakness is that he so greatly overestimates his own intelligence... am sure it is one of mine also.. a weakness, that is.. but I don't think I usually think I am smarter than everyone else -- in some areas, yes.. but in others I know I am not.. I don't think the thought ever occurs to Gene that he has areas where he is not smarter than others around him.

CE-2K-178

Yet, I notice that some people get sick all the time.. or at certain times -- and I don't think they can cross your mind without GETTING sick.. and I do watch those that go down. I know of my own knowledge that the only times I get sick are in periods of inner rebellion.. as long as I keep my head in constructive relation to you -- I overcome all obstacles and my health is excellent..thanks obviously to you... However, I don't conclude that all ill health and rebellion are due to treason or being an agent -- rather, more incline to feel they are unable to handle the stress of the structure for one or another reason; that is usually my problem when I am having problems.

IN TALKING WITH JACK BEAM A LITTLE LATER IN THE MORNING::WE MENTIONED SOME INTERESTING CONCLUSIONS ON WHICH WE AGREED... Jack and I...

That Mazor is obviously covering the CIA IMAGE here in Guyana; that he and Stoen "both" are soldiers of fortune.. and have some things in common..

- I know from Dennis that there are certain TRAITS NECESSARY for a successful agent:
- 1) that they are usually always atheistic, if any good -- because in fact they can have no morals.. if any good as an "agent," that is...
  - 2) They are dangerous to the limit of their "ethics," and to the extent of their "humane" qualities.. if the latter, they are likely to be stricken by conscience and turn on the government.
  - 3) They are all poorly paid -- but have many contacts that open big money deals to them.. they all rip off and whitemail their contacts.. THIS KEEPS THEM IN THE POSITION of going to jail for any one of a thousand offenses.. and it is always kept hanging over their heads.. From the start, the CIA has "something on them..." or frames them in some way... thereafter it is like the prostitute: it has been determined what they are and it then becomes a matter of dickering for price... For while a whore is a sexual prostitute, the "agent" is a human prostitute --prostituting their ethics and human dignity... and ideals.

*Dennis said \$1000 mo is or was then 66-71 high pay -- (+ expenses)*

*the hell with it*

The government sent in 8 CIA AGENTS ON ME as astrological clients during time Dennis was in prison, and he told me that I had pegged every one of them and it had astounded them.. That is not hard to do if they come to me for a reading... I recall the hair stood up on the arms of one of them when I said to him bluntly as I looked up at him from the chart and back down to it where I saw the hair literally go upright on his arms.."hummm.."I said..."I see you're another CIA AGENT.. you've been in two years, they blackmailed you, and in another two years they'll kill you..." He admitted to being a killer for them when I told him he was.. He had been the boyfriend of one of my clients of long standing before I had ever met Dennis.. so it would not have been likely for me to suspect him.. But there was something about him that felt so evil that my own body actually physically reacted as he came through my door.. I never would read for him again. His PAID job was salesman for a car agency down on Wilshire Boulevard and many large sales and commissions were "arranged" for him.. He was given names of people he was to kill, and he would find them and kill them... Dennis later told me that they had been shaken with that one. ~~She~~ had friends that told him what went on with me -- not all of the agents like the government, but are all whitemailed so must do the bidding "apparently..."

- 4) THE POINT TO ALL OF THIS, AND THE CONCLUSION I WOULD HAVE BEING that the stealing by Stoen would be (incidental).. that even the stock deals could be arranged for him to make his profits..

I don't think he was knowledgeable enough to make his own investments: I did not find that he was terribly knowledgeable on the market.. it would be more likely that he would invest in sure things.. and I think Mazor's suggestion of the South American investment in Venezuela might be very logical...

X  
X  
X  
You will recall that when Carolyn ended up in jail, it was Stoen that had engineered the idea to send her.. YOU SAID ON RETURNING, YOU HAD BEEN AWAY AND CAME LATE INTO THE PG MEETING IN LOWER ROOM OF THE SF TEMPLE BEFORE IT WAS RECONSTRUCTED... IT WAS VERY SOON AFTER WE HAD GOTTEN THE TEMPLE..."who's idea was this... I would never have made this selection or had her go this way..." and Tim spoke up and said it was his idea... and later, your intuition proved CORRECT... for she was incarcerated before she returned.

MY PERSONAL CONCLUSION IS THAT STOEN WAS, AND IS AN AGENT... and that he is the logical and expendable one... that there is a "logical" pattern of theft that can be pointed to... just as they used the trail-of-crime of Oswald and the others set-up in the PARALLAX VIEW... for the fall guy..

So, if they have a fall guy set up --what are they planning to cover...

IT IS THEIR MODUS OPERANDI to set up a cover for their greater crimes..

(S)  
THE AGENCY IN HERE MIGHT WELL BE HARMLESS.. but if NOT convinced of your paranormal qualities.. and to SAVE THEIR OWN ASS or to escape if they feel our structure is too heavy and they are in fact capitalistic instead of socialistic... then I would still be concerned for an attempted kidnap and assassination..

AM NOT CONVINCED that even Mazor would necessarily know he is being used... because "con artists" are just as easily conned.. for every good one, a better one comes along to become their Waterloo..

Mazor's conclusion of the "number" of Amerindians and projected numbers up to 16,000 from surrounding area -- that he threw out, and our non-rejection of his statement causing him to conclude, as he stated, that he was right.. his own achilles heel showing there because he bragged to us of his having just "wanted confirmation" of what he suspected.. I think we should have played more heavily to his ego.. though perhaps that was done.. I know you usually do that to an incredible degree with all the idiots that come in here and who obviously grossly underestimate you...

SO, SEEING STOEN BEING SET UP AS FALL GUY... AM MORE CONCERNED THAN EVERY ABOUT THE AGENT THAT IS IN HERE.. for if the person is in fact without conscience or fear of the "beyond..." then that person will respond to the threat used on them at the time it is demanded they do it.. nor would they necessarily know... MAZOR SAID IT.. THEY COULD JUST WALK DOWN THE ROAD, MEET SOMEONE FROM THE BUSH AND TELL THEM OR BE TOLD SOMETHING AND GO BACK TO THEIR WORK.. AND NO ONE WOULD EVER KNOW.. until they carried out their instruction.. nor would they necessarily have to know if there were two of them in here.. it would even be wise to give each instructions that could look relatively harmless, but combined could be deadly or a "part" of a major plan to either kill and/or kidnap... by yet a third party or a GROUP brought in at some hour of the night externally... through a security network they could even CONSTRUCT... for us... with equipment they could SHUT ON AND OFF WITH THEIR OWN ELECTRONIC CONTROL DEVICES!!! how ingenious they could plan it... Nor would the fool-agent have to know they were the one pulling the trigger until too late.. the trigger not necessarily being literal..

XXXXXX

- Josh  
EE-2-K-17D

To Jim:

Oct. 1, 1978

As you already know that I work with the doctor every Sunday. Today the Larry was frustrated. He stated that he did not want to see any patients today he was tired of people mainly medical people ~~ask~~ seeking him for medical advise. He said he wish he could leave medicine for a month and go do some physical work. I don't know <sup>if</sup> what I said to him is right. I told ~~me~~ to him that he is talking himself down - that he is a good doctor & has helped many people. Then I told him to look at the positive side. Then he agreed with me & smiled. →

I would like to say that I am very fortunate to be here as well as all of us. Because working ~~with~~ the medical doctor I see that the people from Port Katuma who come for medical treatment have all kinds of problems such as vitamin deficiency, worms in the stool & etc. Today a couple & one man came to get treatment for ghorrnea. ~~we are~~ I <sup>we</sup> should be more grateful that I don't have these problems. Also ~~last~~ we every baby born here and all our children are in good health & none of our babies is born deformed. We also should be grateful to that. I must admit that

EE-2-K-18A

I should be more grateful. I guess I have to much given to me here. An old saying you will not realize what good you have until it's gone. Working in on Sundays treating people from outside truly opens my eyes to see the goodness we have here. Especially ~~the~~ all the <sup>very</sup> best expensive instrument you bought for the medical dept to detect <sup>early</sup> disease. I get into tears everytime I look in the office & see all the equipments you provided us & I can see your love for us. Thankyou.

I also told he is the only doctor here. And no one knows it better than he does. Then he ~~said~~ talked down on himself that ~~to~~ almost anyone can do his work. I said no he is a very good doctor. considering also he didn't go through internship. And he has done a lot of good work

Thankyou Jim,  
Daisy  
EE-2-K-188

To: Jim  
From: Carolyn Looman  
Re: USSR  
Date: September 13

It's my observation that black members of our community are very reserved on the subject of going to the USSR. Remembering the reactions during white nights of the past, when they expressed concern about the absence of blacks in the USSR, I've made comments about the Russian films and the possibility of going there, to see how our black people would react. With only one or two exceptions on the teaching staff, all have been totally non-committal even about the films. I suspect there is a deep concern about going into another white culture. During the white nights, the USSR was always the least popular alternative among the other major places considered for refuge, despite its obvious ability to give us better protection.

For myself, I grow more and more keen about the possibility of our going there. Though my initial reaction was to cling to Guyana unless our children's survival became a near impossibility here, I now think it would be far better for you (and us) to know our people were in a relatively safe spot. Then you would have freedom to do many other things with somewhat less anxiety, I would hope. The Soviet environment and its resources would be conducive to the pursuit of greater accomplishments and, with the training we get from you, our young people could become effective in world humanitarian service / revolutionary struggle/socialist living on a scale that would be much harder to achieve from a Guyana base. At least, this is my perspective, and my feelings are strong enough that I wanted to express them.

Whether the USSR is viewed as an advantageous alternative, a possible alternative, or a sheer necessity, I think a good deal of propagandizing would be advisable to penetrate the reservations so many of our people seem to feel. Perhaps an emphasis on how much the Russians would appreciate our black presence and culture would help; also it's notable that they have respected the Africans so much that they have never occupied African soil or dominated African politics in any way. Also, Pushkin, the most loved of Russian poets, was descended from an African. Probably, too, simultaneous emphasis on the richness of African culture/history/accomplishments should be continued, so there is never an implication that the African heritage is in any way meager, and it would go with us wherever we might go. Finally, continuing reinforcement regarding the advanced level of the socialist consciousness may alleviate the insecurity that attaches to the race issue.

EE-2-K-19A

(written before your communication with Tom re teacher presentation)  
About Children:

I propose a community education program designed to erode some of the adult patterns that continue to hold our children back. Over all, our children are making substantial progress. They are far more expressive, more self-confident, and more secure than they were a year ago. And much better informed. But we still see them impeded in their growth by the following:

1. poor adult examples
2. adults tend to speak to them only to criticize, and that is done in a destructive way rather than a supportive one
3. there is still very little affection (non-demanding) shown to children of elementary age or higher except by a small percentage of adults
4. adults seldom listen to children to show that they value their thoughts
5. children are usually expected to do what adults want to do and are seldom allowed to pick the activity that adults will share with them
6. much abusive language is used, and there is still a good deal of exploitation of children without appreciation for what they have done
7. adults generally have little awareness of or patience for children's need to learn; they are expected to know everything and have everything under control even more than the adults themselves do.

I know it will take a 'while longer' to reverse some of these patterns. After a year of working with the children I'm still guilty of every one of these errors, and more. But I think we can make a new start by having a series of short, non-accusatory sessions on child behavior in Peoples Forums or separate meetings, utilizing a panel of teachers and non-teachers, who can articulate in non-technical ways some of the dynamics we find in our adult-child relationships. A lot of propaganda would be helpful, stressing the need for affection, positive reinforcement, letting children be right some of the time, letting them learn by making mistakes without being torn down by criticism, etc. etc. The big brother, big sister effort should be reinforced and even facilitated where necessary. Different devices to help adults begin looking at children's behavior, instead of merely reacting to it could be used. Anyway, I know there are no quick panaceas, but I think some sort of program, put together by several interested persons, would be helpful.

EE-2-K-19B

Sept. 27, 1978

To Jim ~

I Daisy Lee would like to be a barefoot doctor. Over a month now I've been working as Dr. Schacht's ~~assisa~~ assistant @ every ~~Sudr~~ Sunday. I must admit he is indeed a good teacher with patience to explain things to me. He has taught me a lot. Also at night when there is no mandatory of meeting or ~~no~~ entertainment I do treatment at the nurses office - plus I attend <sup>weekly</sup> nursing class on Wednesday at 8:00 p.m. I have quit teaching school am now working in the apartment 1 in the morning & at work in stuffed animal project in the afternoon.

I have talked to Bob on the radio I grateful to you that he is doing better each day. He I want you to know that in one of his letters he wrote me; he ~~sa~~ stated that "I will never forget this miracle!" & "~~he~~ Never will I be able to pay him back - I'm grateful!"

Also I've been in Jonestown a yr. now <sup>on</sup> Sept. 11<sup>th</sup>. I have seen more beauty, cooperation, caring, sharing, happiness & etc. than I ~~ed~~ thought before I came here. <sup>to say</sup> ~~at~~ the least to say my health is 100% better here. I have been given opportunities to experience in ~~me~~ <sup>the</sup> medical field - teaching <sup>dept.</sup> - making dolls - procuring - going down the river - now learning different languages - eating different kind of food & etc. This may not sound ~~meaning~~ <sup>to</sup> the meaningful but it surely means something to me because if it were for ~~us~~ weren't for you never will I be given such <sup>an</sup> opportunity to experience in so many fields. All I want to ~~say~~ thank you for everything. I am very happy here ~~& more~~. If I were still

EE-2-K-20A



back in the states I would never be as happy & satisfied with my life now (meaning now I have a duty with my life to build up a communist society as we do now & hopeful in the near future we will be able to help others.) I know U.S. is getting worst each day from what you're telling us but also there nothing there. Yesterday I received a letter my best friend back in the states. She tells me she couldn't get a job part-time job & summer job she just goes to movies & shopping & spends time at her sister's house babysitting & go to college. She stated that her summer could have been better if you had a job. In Different: Indeed he no doubt her life is empty. ~~It was like~~ That how my life was just like hers before I knew you. I have so much to be grateful for ~~to be here.~~

P.S.  
Sorry for the writing.

Thank you Jim

~~Di~~  
Please excuse my for not saying anything to you at times when I walk by because I see you're quite busy I don't want to disturb you.  
~~or sometimes I don't know what to~~

EE-2-K-208

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE  
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20535

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE  
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20535

Mr. Tim Carter,  
c/o Peoples Temple,  
P.O. Box 893,  
Georgetown.

Dear Mr. Carter,

In reply to your letter of 16th September 1978, I have to state:

1. Mr. Garry and myself asked the Registrar whether an arrest warrant would be served on Reverend Jones if he were to come to Georgetown for medical treatment. The Registrar stated that there was absolutely no question of serving any arrest warrant on Reverend Jones since the Habeas Corpus proceedings were before the Court and that nothing further would be done at this stage, and that Reverend Jones could come down to receive medical treatment.

*his client is  
officially Joyce  
Touchette  
(who is the S in  
the proceeding)*

2. I wish to repeat what I stated to you and Mr. Mazon, Mr. Garry and the Registrar - I am not representing Dr. Jones. We were briefed by a member of the Peoples Temple to challenge the habeas corpus proceedings and the orders obtained ex parte were also challenged. These proceedings after prolonged hearings have yet to be determined for reasons explained to you.

3. I personally see no reason why Reverend Jones (whom I have never met) should not come to Georgetown for his medical treatment.

Yours truly,

*Lionel Luckhoo*  
Lionel Luckhoo

EE-2-K-21

Dear Jim:

10 September 78

I don't know how important this will be, but on recollecting events this morning about TOS, I was recalling that Grace and I signed on the P. T. payroll account.

We did a lot of changes at one point on accounts and you put me on as signatory on ALL accounts but Eva's. this took place outside your parsonage in valley in late summertime--just after someone had left, don't recall who, but I was so touched by the trust that I pushed myself terribly hard through that period.

On 15 March 76 I came to LA after Jane left in Feb. 17.. Not long after that you and TIM STOEN took an airtrip to east coast.. and Mike Cartmell took a special course in Wash. on investigative techniques.. On this trip or at this time Tim met someone with contacts to give "us" information from CIA files on all of our people if we could give HIM the names and birth dates of them all..and unfortunately, I was most efficient... I did collect them and turned them over. I recall later in SF..

IN THE UPSTAIRS, 3rd floor hall in SF.. I encountered you enroute downstairs to your apartment; I stopped you and told you why I thought TIM STOEN was "at the time" a CIA Agent.. and you told me he had done something on the trip you had just returned from that assured you he was not an agent..I don't know on retrospect if you referred to the Roseberg incident or something else because I have no recollection of a tie-tie to Roseberg, though it somehow seems to have been earlier while I was still in the valley..I recall the trip to LA where I had the feeling you had returned to the buses during the night enroute or some such..

At the time I told you I thought also that Terri Buford might be an agent and reminded you of what I had earlier reported of the time when we had first gotten up and someone spoke and it awakened Terri who sprang to her feet, --silent, frightened and looking about as though not knowing her whereabouts and as though she had something to hide.. I understand she had come from some very peculiar circumstances --but it had seem almost as if she was TRAINED TO SILENCE.. You assured me I could not be more wrong. Thereafter I trusted Tim in spite of my reservations because you had said so. I feel terrible guilt about still holding my feelings that Terri might be an agent, though I personally like her very very much and wish I could dismiss my apprehensions which just don't go away..

I also told you at time you put David <sup>Wise</sup> in as LA minister that I thought both he and Don Davis were agents and at time gave you my logic for the accusation..

After you returned from that trip with Tim you had changed toward me unbelievably. You had in the valley (at time of recording the Cudjoe with Maritime Commission) IN A P. C. MEETING WITH ALL PRESENT INCLUDING TIM STOEN instructed me to be the new P. T. Secretary, "Corporate Secretary was the term you used.. I was instructed to prepare a notarized resolution which I carried with me along with the papers for the boat to the Maritime Commission in SF --where you will recall on leaving I saw a former ~~CIA~~ agent I recognized (head of field CIA in LA when Dennis there) very tall, blond, athletic looking man I had seen 3 times before --) and as I exited the rotating door, a man parked at the front of the bldg raised his camera and snapped my picture and the man at the wheel promptly drove off..They knew I was coming and certainly have it well recorded as I reported to you at the time. Swaney was the retiring secretary and you wanted her off anyway so I was the choice you made! (I was later to hear you deny ever having made the appointment. as I mention later in its proper time sequence..)

My first intense knowledge of your change of attitude toward me came when we had to change bank accounts when Grace left.. Because of your previous wish that I be on "all" accounts, and not having realized your change of heart, I included my name on the list of the accounts I was already signing on.. I recall your facial expression: you were obviously upset with me and thought me presumptions apparentl; and you said that you had never ordered any person to be on more than one account but EVA..and at the time Maria was on several I knew of.. I never contradicted you on these things because I was of the opinion that you already knew the real facts but were staging as I have seen you do in so many instances when you think other than a factual presentation will better serve the cause, which is okay..

At the time you voiced your antagonism over my including my names on the various accounts.. etc.. indicating much distrust of me to the entire planning commission and you stated that Maria, Buford and Carolyn and Eva were the only ones you really trusted in money matters and the others could take it or leave it but that was your gut feeling... A physical slap in the face could not have made a deeper mark.. it was very hard to work for a while, but I persisted..

Thereafter others attitude toward me changed --Tim, and you and Gene began having private meetings upstairs.. I was called into one of them where you said, in what at the time I immediately concluded was a staged performance for my benefit (a pattern I had seen you do many times before for others benefit..): you said something to the effect that "no one but Eva had EVER been secretary or treasurer and that all other names should be off the record and should never have been included.." I was betrayed and stripped of all trust and was torn between silence which would have resulted in your leaving me entirely off the records and set someone up for perjury charges should issue ever arise.. because of the notarized affidavit in Maritime office, listing me as corporate secretary and the document with police commission in SF on the SF thrift shop Bev had on Divisadero, listing me as Corporate secretary originally.. later put Anita in the second year...after I had been taken off...in another PC manipulation meeting.

If ever I was going to leave the church, I would have then.. I was moved to silence and treason at that point -- but instead, realizing it would hurt you and the cause which I knew to be real regardless of my own personal dumping...I told Chaikin the facts and he listed me as an assistant secretary in the minutes, which in my mind was still a mistake -- but is at least listing me on the records. At some point thru this time it was decided I was not to be trusted and that I would steal from you -- Chaikin was always making pointed statements to me that "at least Maria would not steal, though she didn't know much and her mistakes had cost the church a fortune..." If he said it once he said it fifty times to the point I was positive something of this sort had been said about me... When in fact the only goof I made in money was in messing up the petty cash account where it was off a few dollars and I put my allowance in for 6 months to be sure it was tripple covered...I felt so badly to have goofed in this trust. Truly with my knowledge of banking, bookkeeping, etc., I could have robbed a lot from you --but for what? my life was here -- I never kept money when I was making it... gave most of it away...had long since gotten over the clothes-horse days of my early youth..

*I wrote you about it -- which was perhaps a mistake*

I thought at the time someone must have told you lies about me and wondered at the time if the CIA had not set this up fearful that Dennis might still be in touch with me, and knowing of the US PLATES, NUMBERING MACHINE AND U.S.PAPER enough to make \$350 billion, still hidden somewhere in California by Dennis...there to this day, probably.. Circumstances alone would have necessitated their following me.. and trying to discredit me.. I recall when I was moved out of publications and Deanna was moved in, tellyou you then I thought she was an agent and that the CIA didn't want me in publications because apprehension over the printing presses.. You thought I was being vindictive over the loss of position.. just as you did when I tried to warn you of why I had wanted Debbie out of accounting...when you put her in upstairs...

Ironically, in the publications incident, I was working 16 hours a day and was ready to take in outside business--at time, day helen chanced by, had worked until 7 am and was asleep and just getting up at 11:30 and letting others sleep another hour and she reported us all goofing off.. I have NEVER goofed off from my very first day at P. T., and don't stop for more than few hours even when I am sick. which is rarely..

*I was never allowed to explain that in the PC meeting --*

I recall your tapping me on the shoulder enroute to that PC where I was first mutilated and stripped of all trust and status, and you had said outside the door before entry: "Trust me." --and I had decided to, inspite of what I then felt. And then when incident came up in SF over the checking accounts --this compounded the first situation, and to this date --my image never recovered..

62-2-4-223  
~~123~~

But, I recovered and licked my wounds -- and took up the next best thing I could do -- my image became secondary... and it was hard to be effective around the disrespect this had prompted..

I recall the one meeting when Deanna later admitted having told a lot of lies on me -- you were absent. AJ had openly accused her of it, and she admitted it.. that she had just rankly lied on me to get me out of her way... There was no reprisal and she got off scott free for it. That had to leave her quite confident. And she would have pulled off a lot of shit if I had not been constantl on her ass and watching her accounts.

MY ONLY REASON FOR MENTIONING ALL OF THIS NOW is that if Tim Stoen at that time came out with some "hidden" input on me causing you to think I would steal or forge checks or some such.. (and believe me I am clever enough not to have to forge a check if I "wanted" to steal from you.. I could have put through thousands and no one could have known becaus- I do know how to manipulate those books!!! or I could have forged signatures and since I balanced the accounts none would ever have been able to detect it.. and I am an excellent forger which I learned in my earliest law office days in Los Angeles working for Caryl Warner, Atty.) --but again, for what reason.. I didn't have to stay at P. T. and with my skills I can easily support myself any time and any place and am capable of living by my wits as I proved to the CIA for 8 years in spite of their war against me. <sup>any that</sup> certainly bearing in my mind that indeed you kept me alive and my children. <sup>five</sup> certainly I never for a moment forget you and the total sacrifice that makes th's cause possible... so while I weep inside over the mistrust, I am forced to forgive and go on because of the sacrifice I see you make daily.. it no longer matters to me.. I just am resolved to help where I can.. when I can and accept what I am not permitted to do..

I have never totally recuperated from the unjustified mistrust and it seemed ironic to me that I was the one entrusted with saving us from the Apostolic tax situation -- in fact, I figured out that I was responsible for bringing into or saving the church between 500,000 and 750,000 dollars.. at one point or another becaus- of my efforts --so I know that my work has not been in vain and with th's I know that the "recorder" in consciousness has vindicated my efforts so eventuall your mind will know this is true.. I don't know at what point in time.

I don't know the total shit stacked <sup>He did things I felt were literally "evil"</sup> in your mind against me, but it has greatly reduced what I could have done for this cause organizationally, and whether or not it ever gets recognized <sup>my efforts are an indelible part of all of the structure we have existing..</sup> I always wondered if Bob Denton whitelisted me.. He hated me because I had been his sweetheart and left him --not even for another man, but because I was having terrible nightmares while I was fucking him.. and I told him about it and that I had to stop.. I stayed with him another 3½ years but he never recuperated my leaving him.. He owed me over \$5000 and when statute of limitations ran out for me to collect, he sued me for \$1600 he said I owed him. John Frolich knew the facts and dismissed Bob as a client for this incident though Bob had been his client for over 20 years... Bob is reason Dennis ended up in prison--a report he(Bob)gave Secret service on me..

Anyway it is all a very painful period to recall.. I have never been able to fight the enemy that never publicly confronted me with the charges.. but apparently gave you input silently and behind my back.. The wound stays open and deep because the mistrust still exists.. and it long since is forgiven on my part.. my own importance is very minor in the consequence of communism which MUST be born of THIS MOVEMENT ALONE, AND DIRECTLY AND SOLELY ATTRIBUTABLE TO YOU AND YOUR OWN SACRIFICE... Communism and the "mystery" of the magnificent Neptune that somehow guides it along its course is not something that history can block... I am sure it is as inevitable as the sun staying on its course.. and I want desperately to do every possible thing to speed it along, and lift the burdens of this weary and pain ridden planet so that we can all get off of here the sooner..

~~SECRET~~ K-130

EE-K-222

In spite of much personal frustration, I am happier here than I can ever remember being in all of my ENTIRE LIFE... and I say that with deep conviction and most sincerely. My only real grief here is the pain you endure which I feel dietary correction would greatly reduce--but because I am not medically licensed my learning in this regard is given no credence, so I give a little input here and there when I can interject it without too much rejection resulting.

I THANK YOU MOST DEEPLY AND SINCERELY for Jonestown and for the -- personal satisfactions you have allowed me.. all tied in such mystery that I can never understand it all.. I feel guilts for my feelings, and I worry and wonder at what is right, --at what should and should not be.. but in spite of all of this the deep SATISFACTION OF OUR LIFE HERE IS COMPLETELY WORTH IT ALL, AND I LOVE JONESTOWN, and what we have here as a family -- and it makes up for everything and for every tear that has ever streaked my face, Jim: this is worth a lifetime and if we all died tomorrow, we have had more than any people ever to inhabit the earth ---and it is all because of you, Jim.. and I thank you for it.

In deepest love that is ridden with much guilt and wonder... I remain,

*Tish*  
Tish

I don't think we will abandon Jonestown --though some may go to Russia for one reason or another and I am very excited about learning the language -- and if we do go, will be fine as long as we can remain a family which is very important to me.. and as long as you are with us, and not restricted from doing your world work which I feel is (yet) to come.. and which I deeply hope to be a part of.. I looked at your pain last night, you were so very ill.. I don't know what to do about it but feel terrible guilt every time I see you in pain: there has to be something we all can do to alleviate this terrible burden that is upon you. But for the magnificence of your person, sweet sweet soul so lonely and singular in time... I will never know how you endure. But thank you for the communism you are birthing.

ЗДРАВСТВУЙТЕ, ТОВАРИЩ...  
(To your good health, comrade...)

*In deepest love,*  
*Tish*

P.S. When I don't feel ready for a test doesn't mean I haven't listened - on every excellent - plus I've gotten I have felt unprepared I do listen + I see others listen = a lot more than the 6 who raised their hands - I remembered a lot when I started writing last night -  
*tt*

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~  
EE-2-K-22D

attractions:

When Dr. 1st came to the Church,  
I was very sexually attracted to  
him, but I felt it was wrong at the  
time, so I choked the feeling off.  
Later on I did open eye to these feelings  
now, I feel mostly guilt and respect  
for him.

Horticulture: The P.A. all the time.  
Even though the material is good,  
and informative, I find myself turning  
your voice off at times.

P.

T-2-3-4

Dear Dad I havent wrote you before, but I have gone to others, & no success. They left my bag in Georgetown, & dont no why, but the bag was open, & had two pair shoes. The bag was open & again I received 2 shoes both go on the same foot. (I had 2 pair shoes, tennis & house shoes) All of my embroider, & needles, & quilt tops. I had wanted to make, lilnes & wanted to give to cause & other thing, personal thing, Dad I would realy like to have my things. They have my hands tied.

Thank you Dad

Mary Murphy

EE-2-2-2



(Report on  
Elidism)

Wednesday  
11-7-78  
Jones Town

Eugenia  
Morrison

Dear Dad,

It's hard for me to face my  
Elidism, it's even sicker when I  
think of 3 out of 4 babies going to bed hungry  
every night. I just can't see how I  
think I should eat as much as I want  
too, and have the nerve to criticize the food  
if it doesn't suit my taste, I should just  
be thankful that we have plenty  
food, and none of our babies are going  
to bed hungry. Yes, I even think of  
McDonald's Hamburgers, fish & chips, ice  
cream & big bottles of Pepsi Cola. That's  
a sick fascist Elidist but I consider  
myself all of that but after hearing the news  
daily and each day you mention of how Blacks  
Brown & all minority are being tortured &  
murdered, behind the taxes that comes from  
these items, the memory of Bourgeois  
Luxuries are fading away. I think without  
news, to study of what's happening in the world  
around us. Our minds would go back to that  
Elidist state, instead of following the peoples  
of Jim Jones Our leader.

EE-2-2-3

From Station - Yvette Sonya Shairls Shirede

8-13-78

V.S.S.S. To Ms. Vivian Davis

Thos every one doing tell them I said hello. And that I am fine and happy here. We fine Sharla in classvile doing her work she stop to say: How are you doing? I am fine. tell grandma hello. Tell reneahi. I Love you: Sharla. (she wrote her name) Okay now we take a trip to tony tod land where we fine Shirede playing on the play ground - she said Hello old lady I Love you <sup>right</sup> ~~write~~ now I am having "lots of fun on the swing. See you later. I Love you shirelle @ (she wrote her name) all right I am looking for the oldest of the bunch. She is at home doing her homework, but she told me that she was write her own. okay we will leave this lady alone. all right now back to me the operator of V.S.S.S. How was your trip home. I am glad you would worry any more, now that you have been and seen for your self what it is really like. tell reneah, grandmg, Robert, Carl, Uncle hello for me.

Jimmy, stephane, awo, Sandy, Jim, Brenda all said hello. Sandi said she will take a picture and send to you oh. Valerie said hello too.

Sandra & Jules are doing just great, but they will have to write there own letter (smile)

well just a little note to said hello. EE-2-2-4A  
and well all wish you (over)

A Happy Mother's  
Day

P.S. You have a 30 year old daughter now ha ha ha!

Love Y9  
Cynthia,

EE-2-2-4B

I am grateful for the experience that I have had since coming to Jonestown. I am not too happy now though as you may know, maybe because I do not have the peace that I had expected. Maybe I'm thinking about my self too much. I should be more concerned about others.

I am concerned about your health as the Leader, about the future of the children. I am interested in learning and knowledge, but it seems we are so pushed, trying to work every day and produce and trying to get the news off boards when there is so little paper, no time to study.

I am use to traveling often, and I can't do that here, and this bothers me. I use to doing what I want to do, when I want to do it. It seems that I'm in a cage like a bird. I haven't gotten acusted. I don't think that I have made much of a contribution toward the cause by coming here. I feel that I am a liability rather than an asset. This bothers me. I look at my self and wonder why am I living. Do me I am  
EE-2-2-SA

merely existing. I don't see that I am accomplishing anything. Sometimes I feel like crying, and some times I do, But who is it that don't weep sometime.

I am a tired person, very very tired. I have worked hard all my born days. Started in the fields when I was too small to pull a cotton sack, and left motherless at a very early age. I worked hard pulled up by my own boot straps. no one helped me. Now that I'm older & my pace is slower. I don't like to be pushed.

I have no sexual ambitions, I have overcome that I thank goodness.

I am very happy you stopped the fighting among ourselves and the hostility among ourselves on the floor. I am totally against that. More love should be shown among ourselves. But its hard to show here for it seems when you do you get your ass kicked. Some enjoy cursing, beating and knocking others around, I am against this.

I want to live the rest of my days quietly and peaceful this is all I ask for. Please let me do this.

Christine Miller  
EE-2-2-58

I think that a part of the pain you feel is taken by seeing so many defectors & traitors you have given so much of yourself to, leave us and put so much filthy lies about you and this socialistic movement.

Also part of your pain no doubt comes from looking at all you have given us and provided, yet still we don't work & produce nearly enough to help provide resources to try & get the rest of our family here. We waste too much money & time by destroying property. I include myself in this because I too waste too much.

I know I can't fully grasp all of your pains & sorrows, but I do know that I'll not be able to experience all the pain you have and still be able to bear them without breaking up mentally & physically.

Thank you Dad - Rose McKnight

Dear Dad,  
Can't get along with no body. Myself want tell you would  
stop mine my. They do come to Dad. Can't do nothing for  
some body else. Myself.

Virginia <sup>middletown</sup> ~~middletown~~

EE-2-2-7

Johnny -

Please THANK DAD FOR ME FOR THE BEAUTIFUL THING he did FOR ME Tuesday.

I woke up unable to get air - when I got to THE NURSE I was choking. When Dale examined me he found an INFLAMED THROAT WITH A swelling shut of THE windpipe. The medication he gave me was NOT WORKING SUFFICIENTLY & when I was admitted to SCU, they were getting ready to do a TRACHEOSTOMY. By THE TIME I got to bed, I was able to breathe.

I know it was only Dad THAT RESTORED ME AND kept me from dying. I THANK him for every breath I TAKE -

Rose McKnight

EE-2-2-8



6-1-78

Dear Dad:

I am grateful for what your are doing for all of us to save our children and give us the dignity we have never had before. This is such a beautiful place that you have provided for us here. Dad I am sorry and I am feeling very guilty for not doing what + should've and not being here sooner. It was only because of my selfishness and wanting to do my wown thing. + am here and ready to do all + can and what ever you want me to do t to fight for freedom of all our people. Thank you Dad for such a wonderful and beautiful place to live. i know that I belong with you Dad. I I felt good when we arrived in Georgetown and saw our people in full control with dignity. I love you and this cause so much that I will never be able to repay for your love and concern you've given me all these years..

Thank you Dad

*Estelle McCall EE-229*

DAD,

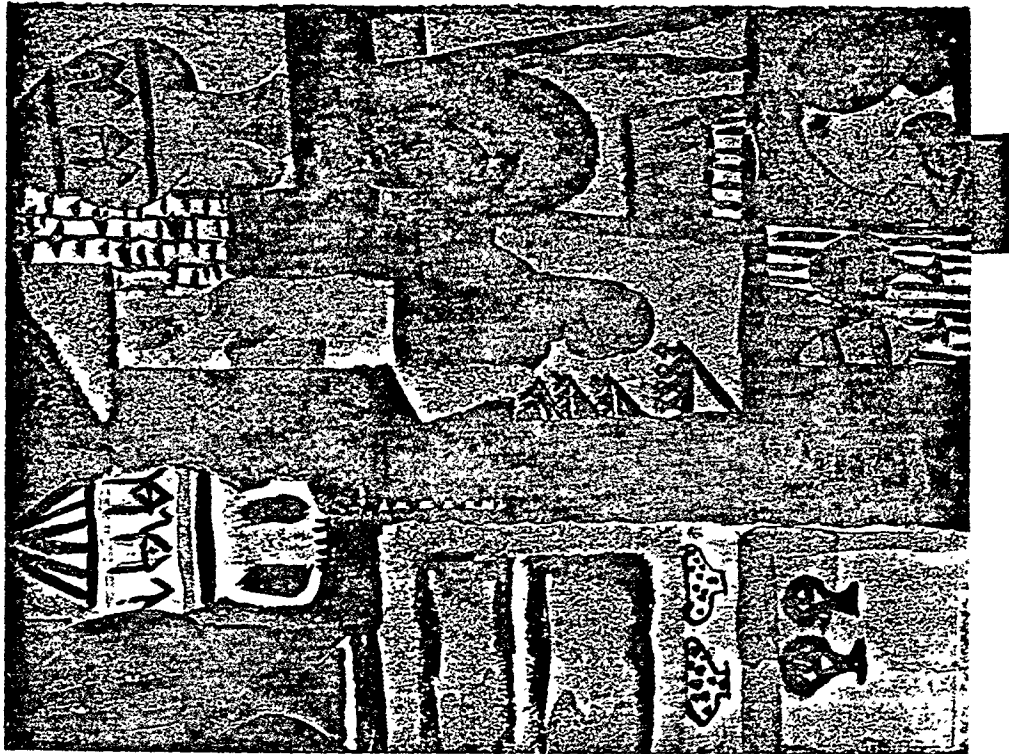
BEFORE I LEFT THE STATES  
I HAD AN AFFAIR  
WITH THE BLACK DENTIST  
COURTNEY PRICE

~~HE~~ I DIDN'T TELL HIM ANYTHING  
ABOUT PT. HE KNEW BEVERAL  
PEOPLE THAT CAME TO HIS  
OFFICE DID BELONG. THE  
ONLY THING I GAVE HIM  
WAS A PR LEAFLET.

IT WAS A 1 NIGHT THING  
I NEVER SAW HIM AFTER  
INFACIT I LEFT ~~HE~~ TWO DAYS  
AFTER FOR GUYANA

JANE

EE-2-2-10



B. Moore  
556 Marshl Ave.  
Reno, Nevada 89509  
USA.



Air Mail

Ms. Ann Elizabeth Moore  
P.O. Box 893  
Georgetown, Guyana  
South America

EE-2-2-11A

Thought you might enjoy a few  
card pictures you could mount  
and frame for your walls. Will  
send others now and turn to you  
and Carolyn.

Love to all  
Mother

P.S. No. 2 -  
Dad & I hope Jim is feeling  
greatly improved. Love from us.

P.S. Your guitar strings  
have been en route since  
the middle of August. Should  
be there by now.

EE-2-2-11B

Sept. 13

Hello there Annire Honey

This is being written in the good old Yolo Lodge in Davis. Well whew! what a wild summer we've had. It feels great just to "set" for a spell, shift the old brain into neutral, and not be responsible to, or on call to the world in general.

Your last letter was most interesting with your description of dressing wounds and your specialized duties there. Aunt Louise and Harvie especially appreciated your letter to them.

Louise is doing well, but is still much too heavy. Finding the right prosthetic breast fit seems to be somewhat of a

EE-2-2-11C

- 2 -

problem. This is an important item,  
and not just from the the  
cosmetic standpoint, for it is  
necessary to maintain one's balance.  
Reno-Sparks area has an ex-  
tensive supply of prosthetic devices  
since it has such a tremendous  
number of mastectomies.

I took (two days later) I'm  
not sure what "I took" so will  
let that little phrase pass. Haven't  
even taken an aspirin for quite some  
time.

One friend who is a nurse  
just mentioned 2 days ago, that  
she had heard of the beneficial effects  
of papaya on wounds. It would  
be really a neat thing if some one  
could manufacture a papaya for  
acne!

I took grandma back to  
Plymouth Village via plane and  
rented a car at Ontario airport

EE-2-2-11D

- 3 -

last week. She loves Reno and all of the "action". Besides, she'd been wanting to visit a bona fide Casino. So dad and I took her to the new Comstock which is right around the corner from the church. And oh excitement!! She happened ~~to~~ to play (oh I cannot spell today) to casually place one silver dollar in a slot machine and bingo. Clang, clang, clang! She won ten silver dollars! It held her day and her month with us. We took the money and left - while we were still ahead.

I enjoyed having mother with us since she appreciates the scenery so much and we took her to Tahoe and for rides here and there and out to lunch and dinner, but still, it seemed a strain. Her eyesight is very poor and I made an appointment with the ~~the~~ ophthalmologist in Redlands.

I was forever taking her

EE-2-2-11E

arm and saying, "there's a step here"  
and "do you see that hole, there?"  
and "mother, please take my arm!"  
etc.

I stayed with her a week  
in Redlands while dad made a  
trip to Washington D.C. for the  
Bd. of Church and Society.

Becky is teaching graphics  
at Anderson University, and  
Mac is writing a Military Audit  
Paper on what's going on at  
the Pentagon. He's also writing  
a novel. You would like him  
as he is a very jolly, liberal fellow,  
full of fun! He also does most  
of Becky's grocery shopping,  
and much of the cooking, and  
they do cross-word puzzles to-  
gether! Becky buys his shirts  
at Goodwill, but says she is  
now in luck. Her old Graphics  
company has now moved next

EE-2-2-11F



-5 -

door to the Junior League Second  
Hand Store, so she hopes to find  
real quality bargains. I myself  
found my new fall wardrobe at  
Penny's in Reno.

Janie and her cute little year-  
and-a-half yr. old grandie, and  
Ruth Ann & little Russell and  
Holly and Doris and I cele-  
brated grandma's 86th birthday  
with luncheon out and nifty  
gifts of canned soup, small  
plants, flowers, and Christ-  
mas ornaments. She loved every  
minute of it and seemed to  
derive energy from the attention  
and fun.

Most of grandma's clothes are  
fifteen and twenty years old  
and some of her sweaters are  
from thrift shops (we are all  
descendants of a long line

EE-2-2-119

How between these two major types  
of bargain hunters. So I decided  
not to get too far into the  
business of selling my wares so  
I will keep my wares in my work  
shop and sell them as I go along.

I am trying to write a book  
but have seen several things  
say I have to discipline myself  
to get it done and make it a  
each day. I say to myself  
"I am" on call to the world at  
large. (I already said that)

all loved being in Davis. We've  
been reinvested our income from  
the sale of our home in Berkeley  
and Paul's parent. We have a little  
property in Davis, not much. I had  
had been asked to organize a  
Seminar on Simple Living and Alter-  
native living styles in the Vacaville  
Church so that was one reason  
for visiting Davis. We also looked at  
rings. My beautiful rings were stolen  
in the hospital. My suitcase had

11-2-5-55

EE-2-2-11H



① Dad from TOBI

I'M NOT TOO MUCH  
ON IDEAS. BUT WHEN I  
THINK OF ALL YOU'VE DONE  
FOR US. IN TERMS OF  
TIM STOEN WHAT'S TO SAY,  
HOW COME HE CAN'T BE  
DEALT WITH, ON HIS OWN  
TERMS. BY ANOTHER HOMOSEXUAL,  
OBVIOUSLY HE TURNS TRICKS.  
I BELIEVE HE CAN BE KILLED  
ALONG THE SAME METHOD,  
AS THE HIT MAN IN THE MOVIE

EE-2-2-12A

~~EE-2-2-10A~~

② THE DAY OF THE ~~JACKEL~~  
JACKEL AND HIS KILLER

WHOMEVER IT MAY BE

COULD QUIETLY LEAVE HIM

DRESSED AS A WOMEN, IN

TOTAL APPEARANCE TO THE

LAST HAIR LINE:

OR DAD ANY GOOD

LOOKING MAN, HES I'M SURE

WHEN HES DESPERATE AS

FRANTIC HOMOSEXUALS GET

WHEN THEY'D ACCEPT ALMOST

ANYTHING, A PATTERN OF

EE-2-2-129

③ THE DESPERATE MAN'S  
AS WHEN THEY DOWN WOMEN'S  
CLOTHING WILL DO; THIS  
MAN COULD BE A WELL  
TRAINED WOMAN IN THE  
ART OF ASSINATING. I  
FEEL ONE AND THE  
MOST SUCCESSFUL WAY  
TO ELIMINATE HIM IS AT  
HIS OWN GAME WITH  
EVERY LOOP HOLE COVERED  
THIS IS THE BEST I CAN OFFER  
YOU DAD.  
OVER. TOBI  
MTENDAJI

2-1-80  
2-2-80  
2-3-80

④ BY THE WAY, DAD

I'M SURE THERE'S A WAY

BY WHOMEVER IS WATCHING

g. TIM, WHAT TYPE OF

MEN HE IS ~~ATTRACTED TO~~

ATTRACTED TO THAT BRINGS

HIM TO HIS WEAKNESS;

THIS WOULD ALSO BE A

EVEN GREATER HELP TO

ACHIEVING IN GETTING HIM

SUCCESSFULLY.

EE-2-2-12D

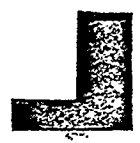
WHAT'S UP Clebo I GOT YOUR  
LETTER THAT I'VE BEEN WAITING FOR, FOR 3 OR 4  
MONTHS, I UNDERSTAND THAT YOU ALL ARE VERY  
BIZZY, AND SO ARE WE ON THIS SIDE OF THE  
GLOBE, I WAS VERY APPRECIATIVE WHEN I  
SEEN YOUR LETTER. EVEN MORE WHEN I READ  
IT, I WAS RELIEVED GREATLY AFTER I READ IT  
AND I'M WORKING ON YOUR SWEET SUIT & SOME  
SOLES ETC... BUT WHAT I WANT TO KNOW WHO IS  
YOU AND HERBERT <sup>this is Shirley a nice lady Clebo's is</sup> LADY FRIENDS OR DO I KNOW  
<sup>Shanda.</sup> THEM, TELL HERBERT HE SURELY MADE THAT QUICK AND  
TELL HIM HE DON'T HAVE WORRY ABOUT THE ONE HERE  
I HOPELY EVER SEE HER NOW, OH CLEBO TELL ME  
MORE ABOUT THE TEAM, IS THERE A COACH OR DO  
YOU ALL PRACTICE ANYTIME AND IS THERE A SPOT  
FOR ME, HOW MUCH DO YOU ALL PLAY WHO DO YOU  
GUYS PLAY, OH BY THE WAY I REMEMBER YOU SAYING  
THAT YOUR DADDIS ARE ABOUT GONE I'LL TRY  
TO BRING YOU SOME CONVERSE OR SOMETHING, I  
DON'T KNOW MAN WE WAS INTERVIEWED LAST  
NIGHT ABOUT COMING OVER, I TOLD THEM I WAS  
READY THEN, BUT ALICE STILL HAVE TO GET MARCUS  
PASSPORT AFTER SHE GET THAT I'M LEAVING IT WILL  
BE ALL OF US OR, ME AND OTIS JR., CLEBO YOU

EE-2-M-1A



... ..  
OUGHT TO SEE HIM MAN HE IS JUST LIKE  
SWEET PEE WHEN HE WAS THAT SIZE, WE HAVE  
REAL GOOD TIMES TOGETHER MAN, THAT THE ONLY  
REASON I'M STILL HERE BECAUSE OF HIM & JUNE  
IF IT WASNT FOR THEM I WOULD BE WHERE YOU  
ALL ARE NOW, SAY CLEBO MAN I'M STARTING TO  
GET UPSET, WHAT I MEAN BY THAT IS EVERYTIME  
I START TALKING ABOUT YOU ALL THERE AND WHEN  
I WILL BE JOINING YOU GUYS I JUST GET  
HISTERICAL SO I'M GOING TO LET YOU GO NOW  
YOU BE COOL AND I HOPE TO BE JOINING  
YOU GUYS SOON LATER BEE...

Olis Newell  
2  
EE-2-M-1B



6/22/78

Dear June,

I sorry I didn't write  
you when I wrote Ann + Hazel.  
But I was waiting to hear  
from you I received your  
letter. Do you work with the  
boat, how do you like that  
kind of work. How are you guys  
basketball team doing - do you  
play against anybody. Do you  
also still work with the  
piggery. Do you go to school  
or anything else. Karl is getting  
really tall, what about Chris  
+ Allen, is Jew still dancing.  
Otis + his family is doing al-  
right. Right now Marcus + June is  
in L.R. with her dad. This is all  
for now will write again.

EE-2-m-2

Love,

Mae

7-10-78 MONDAY

TO: DAD  
FROM: BEA ORSOT GRUBBS  
SUBJECT: TOM GRUBBS

TOM SAYS HE HAS TURNED IN HIS KNIFE BUT HE HAS KEPT ANOTHER ONE WHICH HE KEEPS IN HIS RIGHT POCKET!!

YESTERDAY I WENT INTO THE BOOK DEPOSIT AND HAD QUITE A LENGTHY TALK WITH INEZ WAGNER. I LET HER DO MOST OF THE TALKING ... I LISTENED ... SINCE MY WARNING FROM KAREN LAYTON TO BE CAREFUL. WHAT I SAY TO HER. IT WAS MY FIRST VISIT TO THE BOOK DEPOSIT FOR SEVERAL WEEKS. INEZ SAYS THAT TOM APPEARS TO BE WORKING LOTS OF TIMES BUT IT IS BULLSHIT TO GET OUT OF REAL WORK. SHE SAYS THAT CLARA JOHNSON HAS PICKED UP ON IT AND HAS DISCUSSED IT WITH HER AND EITHER HAS WRITTEN IT UP AND SUBMITTED OR WILL DO SO. IT SEEMS THAT CLARA JOHNSON IS A VERY WELL QUALIFIED PERSON. SHE HAS HAD 25 YEARS EXPERIENCE AT TEACHING WHICH MAKES HER MUCH MORE QUALIFIED THAN TOM.

TOM, HIMSELF, OPENED UP TO ME YESTERDAY, CONVERSATION WISE, MORE THAN HE EVER HAS SINCE I HAVE KNOWN HIM. HE STARTED OUT BY TELLING ME ABOUT THE SESSION THAT HE HAD WITH THE TEACHERS YESTERDAY A.M.; THAT HE CAME DOWN STRONG ON SOME, SHAWNTIKI JOHNSON FOR ONE. SAID SEVERAL CAME DOWN ON HIM STRONG, TOMMY BEIKMAN KUTULAS, FOR ONE, WHICH I ADMIRE, AS FEW DO. TOMMY GOT ON HIM FOR HIS INTELLECTUALISM WHICH MAKES HIS DIFFICULT TO APPROACH. I TOLD HIM THAT I TOTALLY AGREED. I HAVE THE SAME PROBLEM WITH HIM. WE BOUNCED THAT BACK AND FORTH FOR QUITE A WHILE CALMLY, HOWEVER, HE WAS VERY DEFENSIVE AND SUPPORTED HIS OWN POSITION FOR THE MOST PART. OF COURSE, WHENEVER IT COMES TO TOM'S LOOKING AT HIMSELF, HE WANTS TO COPE OUT SOMEHOW. FROM THAT, HE WENT INTO HIS EXPERIENCE ON P.C. SAID HE WAS NOT GOING TO TAKE THAT ... REFUSED TO GO THROUGH THE CONFRONTATIONS ... AND ACTUALLY LEFT THE CHURCH AND WENT TO WILLETS WITH HIS SISTER, BAG AND BAGGAGE. HE THOUGHT THAT I ALREADY KNEW THIS BUT I DID NOT. I DID KNOW ABOUT THE P.C. BIT, HOWEVER. I TOLD HIM THAT HE WAS ARROGANT AND NOT APPROACHABLE. TOLD HIM THAT MY DAD WAS A PH.D. BUT NO ONE WOULD EVER KNOW IT BECAUSE HE WAS SO HUMBLE AND THAT I GREW UP ON A COLLEGE CAMPUS AND WAS AROUND INTELLECTUALS CONSTANTLY BUT THAT NONE OF THEM WAS LIKE HE IS. HE ASKED FOR SPECIFICS TO GET INSIGHT ON HIMSELF. I GAVE DON BOWER AS ANOTHER EXAMPLE WHO HAD LIVED IN BOOKS ALL OF HIS LIFE IN ORDER TO SHUT THE WORLD OUT. LAST BUT NOT LEAST, SO AS NOT TO UPSET HIM, I USED KEN NORTON AS A SHINING EXAMPLE IN COMPARISON TO HIM. KEN IS BRILLIANT ALSO BUT HE IS HUMBLE, AT LEAST, THAT HAS BEEN MY OWN PERSONAL EXPERIENCE WITH HIM; I CANNOT SPEAK FOR OTHERS. HE NEVER PUTS ME DOWN AND I FEEL COMFORTABLE ENOUGH TO HIM TO TALK ABOUT ANYTHING. I KEPT TELLING TOM, HE NEEDS TO LEARN THAT PART OF KEN FROM KEN SO THAT SUBJECT ENDED WITHOUT ANY HOSTILITY TOWARDS YOU, ME OR ANYONE. HE HAD TO DEAL WITH IT.

ALTHOUGH HE SAYS HE IS NOT CONCERNED ABOUT IT, HE IS, OR HE WOULD NOT BE DISCUSSING IT (KNOWING TOM), HE IS WORRIED ABOUT BEING "OVER THE HILL". HE BELIEVES THAT THE VITAMIN B 12 PRESCRIBED BY LARRY IS NOT VITAMIN B BUT A FEMALE HORMONE, ESTROGEN BECAUSE HE IS HAVING DIFFICULTY WITH HIS BREAST; THE LUMPS IN BOTH NIPPLES ARE THERE FOR SURE AND VERY SORE; HE HAS NO SENSATION IN EITHER NIPPLE AT ALL; DOES NOT KNOW HE IS BEING TOUCHED THERE EXCEPT HE IS LOOKING. IT IS VERY STRANGE. HE HAS BEEN EXAMINED BY LARRY AND HE ALSO FINDS IT STRANGE AND DOES NOT KNOW WHAT IT IS CAUSED BY BUT IS DOING SOME RESEARCH ON IT. TOM FEELS THAT IN SOME WAY THAT HAS SOME CONNECTION WITH HIS IMPOTENCY WHICH IS AT ITS WORST NOW. I ASSURED TOM THAT THE PILLS WERE NOT FEMALE HORMONES BECAUSE THEY HAVE RUN OUT OF A HORMONE IN THAT COLOR. I KNOW. IT IS MY MEDICINE. (HE REALLY WANTS TO BE FUCKED IN THE ASS BY A MAN BUT WILL NOT ADMIT IT)

TOM SAYS THAT HE FEELS LIKE A FATHER TO KEN NORTON; THAT KEN IS A VERY WEAK PERSON AND DEPENDS ON HIM WHEN HE IS DEPRESSED AND FRUSTRATED. (TO ME, HE SEEMS WELL ABLE TO TAKE CARE OF HIMSELF BUT I COULD BE WRONG AS I DONT REALLY KNOW HIM THAT WELL). TOM IS THRILLED WHENEVER HE IS TALKING TO HIM ... REALLY TURNED ON. THE OTHER DAY I PASSED THE BOOK DEPOSIT AND TOM WAS IN THE WINDOW TALKING TO KEN WHO WAS SEATED BENEATH THE WINDOW BELOW OUTSIDE. I SAID IT BEFORE I KNEW IT, "WHICH ONE IS JULIET AND WHICH ONE IS ROMEO"? KEN LAUGHED. TOM TURNED ANOTHER COLOR. SHOWING ... GUILT OF HOMOSEXUAL FEELINGS WHICH SHOULD BE NORMAL. TOM SAYS THAT (HAS NEVER TOLD KEN THAT HE LEFT THE CHURCH ONCE FOLLOWING THE P.C. BIT NOR HAS HE TOLD HIM ABOUT HIS BEHAVIOR IN FRONT OF THE RADIO ROOM. HE DOES NOT KNOW THAT I TOLD HIM AND KEN HAS KEPT HIS MOUTH SHUT. I THINK HE WOULD BE PISSED IF HE KNEW I TOLD HIM BUT MAYBE NOT. IT WAS A LOGICAL THING TO DO WITH THEM BEING BROTHERS. I DONT KNOW WHY HE WOULD MENTION THAT YESTERDAY BUT THOUGHT IT IMPORTANT.

I FINALLY ASKED TOM HOW HE NOW FEELS ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED IN FRONT OF THE RADIO ROOM AS HE SEEMS RELAXED. HE SAID, "I WAS SICK ... THAT'S ALL, SICKNESS BUT I COULD, EVEN IN SICKNESS, RATIONALIZE MY SIDE OF THE ARGUMENT AND HIS (MEANING YOU). SAID YOU STARTED TO TELL HIM HOW HIS BEHAVIOR SHOULD BE BUT HE TOLD YOU NOT TO GO INTO IT ... HE HAD SENSE ENOUGH TO KNOW THAT AS HE KNOWS BOTH SIDES WELL.

OVER

EE-2m-3A

MY OPINION OF TOM IS THAT IF HE IS EVER CONFRONTED AGAIN, HE WILL FLIP AGAIN. NOW THAT THE TEACHERS ARE BEGINNING TO CONFRONT HIM (THANKS TO TOMMY KULULAS - BRAVO), I THINK OTHERS WILL FOLLOW. IT WILL GET HEAVY AND HE WILL ACT OUT. CLARA JOHNSON IS REALLY ON HIS CASE. SHE SEES STRAIGHT THROUGH HIM JUST LIKE I DID. HE IS WORRIED ABOUT IT TOO AS HE HAS DEMONSTRATED IN WAYS DESCRIBED BY INEZ THAT HE DOES NOT WANT CLARA TO SEE HIS OWN JOB DESCRIPTION (BECAUSE HE ISNT DOING WHAT IS ON IT).

INCIDENTALLY, WHILE I AM ON INEZ WAGNER, SHE TOLD ME YESTERDAY THAT GENE CHAIKIN HAS BEEN COMING ON TO HER AND THAT SHE HAS NOT DECIDED WHETHER OR NOT SHE WILL PURSUE IT. (SHE IS WORKING ON IT ALREADY BECAUSE SHE WAS DRESSED EXTREMELY NICE YESTERDAY AND HAS BEEN TALKING ABOUT THE POSSIBILITY OF FUCKING IN ONE TONE AND KNOCKING RELATIONSHIPS WITH THE OTHER TONE WHICH IS A VERY STRONG INDICATION OF "I AM GOING TO PURSUE IT") SHE HAS NOT TOLD ANYONE ABOUT IT OTHER THAN ME SO IF IT GETS OUT, SHE WILL KNOW I REPORTED IT AND WILL CLAM UP ABOUT TOM AND EVERYTHING ELSE PROBABLY. (INEZ AND I HAVE BEEN VERY CLOSE IN THE PAST AND SHE FINDS IT VERY EASY TO TALK TO ME.)

LAST NIGHT, TOM DISCUSSED THE MEETING WITH AVA JONES YESTERDAY EVENING. HE SEEMS QUITE PLEASED ABOUT IT. SAID THERE IS A POSSIBILITY THAT HE WILL NO LONGER HAVE TO DO ADMINISTRATION; JUST TEACH IN MORNING AND WORK WITH STUDENTS WHO HAVE LEARNING DISABILITIES. HE LIKES THAT KIND OF WORK AND ADMITS THAT HE IS NO ADMINISTRATOR WHICH IS CORRECT. HE IS NOT. SAYS DELORES WILSON IS COMING SOON. (ACTUALLY DELORES AND CLARA COULD DO VERY WELL WITH OUR SCHOOL ABIDE FROM THE FACT THAT THEY ARE BLACK WHICH SENSITIVITY CAN ONLY BE PASSED ON TO THE STUDENTS BY BLACK PEOPLE.)

WHEN OUR RELATIONSHIP STARTED 8 MONTHS AGO, I TOLD TOM ALL OF MY SEXUAL ATTRACTIONS WHICH AMOUNTED TO SEVERAL WOMEN, ONE SENIOR CITIZEN FEMALE AND JIM MCELVANE. I THOUGHT HE HAD FORGOTTEN IT SINCE HE USUALLY DOES NOT REMEMBER SUCH THINGS BUT LAST NIGHT HE SUDDENLY SAID, "I HAVE BEEN THINKING ... JIM MCELVANE WILL BE HERE SOON AND I WONDER WHAT WILL HAPPEN". I TOLD HIM NOTHING WAS GOING TO HAPPEN. I WAS WITH HIM AND I WAS GOING TO SAY WITH HIM; THAT HE WAS FOR SURE MY LAST RELATIONSHIP. DONT WANT ANOTHER ESPECIALLY WITH SOMEONE LIKE HIM; COMPETITION TOO MUCH AND CAN ONLY OFFER PAIN WHICH I AVOID. HE WOULD NOT HAVE MENTIONED IT HAD HE NOT BEEN WORRIED ABOUT IT IN CONJUNCTION WITH HIS SEXUAL IMPOTENCY, PROBABLY. HE CANT FUCK WITH HIS DICK SO IT SHOULDN'T MATTER IF HE IS SO CONCERNED ABOUT ME WHICH IS THE WAY HE IS PORTRAYING IT. I AM NOT SAYING THAT SATISFACTION NEVER HAPPENS BUT IT IS DONE BY OTHER MEANS, FOR THE MOST PART, ALL OF WHICH I CAN DO BETTER MY GODDAM SELF. HE DID SEEM RELIEVED ABOUT MY REPLY TO HIM RE JIM MCELVANE.

EVEN THOUGH I AM CONSTANTLY WRITING TOM UP, I DO HAVE FEELINGS FOR HIM AT TIMES. SOMETIMES I DO NOT. I THINK IT IS BASED ON HOW HE IS ACTING AS A SOCIALIST. I DONT LIKE MYSELF EITHER WHEN I AM ACTING TO THE CONTRARY WHICH IS PLENTY.

EE-2-m-3B

7-9-78

TO: DAD  
FROM: BEA ORSOT  
RE: TOM GRUBBS/MYSELF

AS USUAL, THE MEETING WAS HEAVY ON TOM'S FEET ... HE KNEW THEY WERE HIS FEET. DID NOT HAVE TO TELL ME ... JUST BEEN AROUND HIM LONG ENOUGH TO KNOW.

HE WAS ALSO ONE OF THE PEOPLE WHO WAS TALKING DURING THE ROSENBERG DISCUSSION. I GOT ON HIM HEAVY ABOUT IT AND TOLD HIM HE SHOULD HAVE REFUSED TO TALK TO EVETTE MULBROW WHO CAME OVER TO HIM AND STARTED TALKING. HE SHOULD HAVE BEEN MORE SENSITIVE AND WILLING TO BE THE BAD BUY. HE NOR SHE CAME UP AND ADMITTED THEY WERE TALKING--LET THE OTHERS TAKE THE HEAT WHOSE NAMES WERE CALLED. THERE ARE MANY OTHERS WHO WERE TALKING WHO LET THE OTHERS TAKE THE HEAT. TWO OTHERS WERE MRS. RODRIGUEZ AND SANTIAGO ROSAS. I HAD TAKEN THEIR NAMES DOWN BUT NEVER HAD CHANCE TO BRING THEM UP. LAST WEEK I TOOK DOWN ABOUT 40 NAMES AND GAVE THEM TO JOHNNY J BUT IT NEVER CAME UP. YOU DID SAY SPECIFICALLY NO TALKING IN THE PAVILLION AND DINING PAVILLION DURING THE NEWS. PEOPLE FOR THE MOST PART COMPLETELY IGNORE YOU.

HE HAS NOT BEGUN TO LOOK AT HIMSELF RE HIS LACK OF SENSITIVITY (FEELINGS) FOR OTHERS. WHEN THE KLINGMAN CHILD WAS ON THE FLOOR FOR HAVING NO FEELINGS, HE SAID FOR SURE THAT WAS THE CASE--THE CHILD IS ALIENATED. HE LIKES TO THEORIZE WHEN IT COMES TO OTHERS BUT BY PASSES THE SAME FAULT IN HIMSELF.

I DO APPRECIATE YOUR EDUCATION. IT HAS DEFINITELY BROUGHT A MARKED CHANGE IN MY OWN SENSITIVITY. IT HAS NOT ONLY MADE ME SENSITIVE TO THE PAIN OF OTHER SOCIALISTS BUT IT HAS MADE ME SEE MORE OF YOU... YOU BEING THE ONLY ONE WHO TRULY CARES ENOUGH TO ATTEMPT TO CHANGE IT ALL--TO KEEP IT FROM CONTINUING TO HAPPEN. IT HAS BECOME VERY TEARFUL FOR ME TO LOOK UPON ... YOU HAVE ... THE SITUATION HAS. I WILL NOT LET YOU DOWN FATHER. I KNOW OTHERS HAVE TOLD YOU THAT AND HAVE BROKEN YOUR HEART BUT THEY COULD NOT HAVE BEEN COMING FROM MY PERSPECTIVE ... NO WAY... AND I AM TRULY SORRY THAT AT TIMES, I HAVE GOTTEN INTO MY OWN SELFISH MORASS AND LOST SIGHT OF THE TRUE ENEMY. I AM SORRY THAT IT HAS TAKEN ME SO LONG TO LEARN WHILE THE LONGER I TAKE, THE MORE YOU DIE. I KNOW THAT I PERSONALLY HAVE CAUSED YOUR SLOW DEATH WITH MY PETTY DISCOMFORTS FROM TIME TO TIME. I HAVE NO RIGHT TO PUT YOU THROUGH IT AND THAT IS ANOTHER ELITIST PATTERN OF MINE. I HAVE PUT A STOP TO IT AS OF THIS MINUTE. WHATEVER BALLING OUT YOU HAVE GIVEN ME, I DESERVED IT, TO BALANCE OUT WHAT YOU NEVER BALLED ME OUT ABOUT.. THE SHIT I GOT AWAY WITH. I HAVE NO RIGHT TO FEEL SORRY FOR MYSELF ABOUT YOU, JUSTICE ITSELF, ~~FOR~~ BALLING ME OUT. WHO IN THE FUCK DO I THINK I AM... WHEN MANY CANT EVEN WRITE YOU THEIR DISCOMFORT BECAUSE THE SYSTEM DEPRIVED THEM OF THE PRIVILEGE.

I AM SICK OF MY GODDAM MISERABLE, ~~BOURGEOIS~~ SELF, CREATED BY CAPITALISM BUT NOURISHED ME ME.

EE-2-m-3c

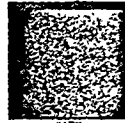
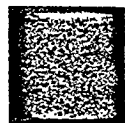
7-15-78

TO: DAD  
FROM: HEA ORSOT GRUBBS  
RE: MY REPORT TO YOU ON SELF INSIGHT

EE-2-M-3D

KAREN L TOLD ME NOT TO WORRY ABOUT THIS BUT I AM BECAUSE I HAVE NOT HEARD YOU MENTION MY NAME AS HAVING SUEMITTED THE ABOVE REPORT. AM SURE THAT IT WAS AMONG THE FIRST YOU GOT, IF NOT THE FIRST AS I IMMEDIATELY SUBMITTED IT AND GOT A MESSAGE FROM YOU FROM CAROLYN LAYTON CONCERNING SOMETHING I HAD ALSO INCLUDED. SINCE THEN, I HAVE GIVEN YOU TWO ADDITIONAL POINTS RE MY OWN ELITISM. THE FIRST REPORT INCLUDED MY INSIGHT INTO TRAITOROUS CHARACTERESTICS WHICH WE ALL THINK ABOUT AT TIMES. I HAVE YOU TWO EXAMPLES OF WHEN I FELT TRAITOROUS, ONCE IN THE STATES AND ONCE HERE. I HAVE NOT FELT TRAITOROUS SINCE AND WILL NOT AGAIN.

I DO NOT CARE IF YOU MENTION MY NAME PEBLICLY OR NOT.. THE INFORMATION WAS FOR YOU AND I AM NOT TRYING TO LOOK GOOD OR IMPRESS ANYONE. I JUST WANT TO BE SURE THAT I HAVE DONE WHAT I WAS SUPPOSED TOHAVE DONE. I ALSO TOLD YOU THAT I WAS FOR SURE GOING TO STICK BY YOU TO THE END. I WAS VERY TOUCHED BY YOUR WORDS YESTERDAY AND I WILL ALWAYS BE WITH YOU. I DONT GIVE A SHIT IS EVERYBODY SPLITS ... I WILL BE HERE. I WOULD LIKE TO SAY MORE BUT THERE IS NO TIME TO DO IT.



4-4-78

MARIA

YOU ARE THE ONLY ONE WHO CONSISTENTLY  
SITS "WITH THE PEOPLE" OUT OF THE ONES WHO  
ARE CLOSE TO DAD. HE HAS SAID REPEATEDLY —  
NO ONE IS TO SIT BEHIND HIM. EVEN  
TONIGHT, AFTER HE SAID IT, THEY GOT RIGHT  
BACK UP THERE. IT PISSES ME OFF. —  
DAD CANT SEE BEHIND HIM. BUT IT SURE LOOKS  
BAD FROM OUT THERE — LIKE DISRESPECT  
FOR HIS WORDS. I AM SPECIFICALLY REFERRING  
TO PROKES, LEE, CAROLYN L ~~Shel~~ & JOYCE I & OTHERS Bla

EE-2-M-4

7-8-78

TO: DAD  
FROM: BEA ORSOT  
RE: TOM GRUBBS/DICK TROPP/MYSELF

HE IS NOT DEALING WITH HIS OWN ELITISM WHICH COMES OUT IN MANY WAYS. LAST NIGHT, WE WERE TALKING ABOUT PEOPLE MAKING GOOD GRADES ON THE TEST. HE NEVER GOES TO THE LIBRARY AND DOES NOT LISTEN ALL THE TIME BUT HE MAKES EXCELLENT OR ABOVE. HE HAS A PHOTOGRAPHIC MEMORY FOR FOR HE HEARS OR SEES WHICH IS A TALENT MANY ARE NOT FORTUNATE TO HAVE. HE IS BRILLIANT. WHEN I TOLD HIM THAT HE COULD GET GOOD MARKS BECAUSE HE IS BRILLIANT, HE CAME BACK WITH: "THAT'S A COP OUT FOR LOTS OF PEOPLE. IF THEY WANTED TO LEARN, THEY COULD LEARN JUST LIKE I DO. THEY ALWAYS PULL THAT "YOU ARE BRILLIANT" ON ME TO COVER UP THEIR OWN LACK OF MOTIVATION" TYPE THING. I AM NOT SAYING THAT IS NOT TRUE IN SOME CASES BUT IT SHOULD NOT BE MADE AS A BLANKET STATEMENT TO COVER ALL SITUATIONS (DOGMATISM). AN EXAMPLE OF THIS IS, I AM NOT BRILLIANT BUT I MANAGE TO GET EXCELLENT PLUS ON MY TESTS BUT I SPEND LOTS OF TIME STUDYING WHEREIN HE DOES NOT. THAT IS THE DIFFERENCE. HE HAS HAD THE ADVANTAGE OF AN EDUCATION WHICH HAS BEEN A GOOD ONE BECAUSE HE IS WHITE. I FINISHED COLLEGE JUST LIKE HE DID BUT FROM AN UNACCREDITED BLACK COLLEGE WHICH WAS ABOUT LIKE A GOOD WHITE HIGH SCHOOL. HE IS NOT RELATING TO THE ADVANTAGES OF WHITES AS OPPOSED TO THE DISADVANTAGES OF BLACKS. AGAIN, NO SENSITIVITY.

LIKE MANY OF US, HE THEORIZES PRINCIPLE, E.G., DICK TROPP WHOSE LETTER TO YOU WAS HONEST BUT HE STILL MAINTAINS THE MOST CHAUVINISTIC PATTERNS OF ANY MALE I KNOW. HE STILL IS NOT ATTEMPTING TO CHANGE. HE STILL TREATS INEZ WAGNER JUST LIKE SHIT IN THE BOOK DEPOSIT -- EXACTLY THE WAY HE TREATED ME. HE TALKS DOWN TO ALL WOMEN, AND AS HE ADMITTED, HE CAN ALWAYS RATIONALIZE HIS POSITION AND I ADD, "AT THE COST OF HURTING OTHERS DEEPLY." INEZ IS ABOUT TO ASK FOR A JOB CHANGE AND I DO NOT BLAME HER ONE BIT. TOM NEVER GETS IN IT AND CONFRONTS DICK WITH HER. HE SLIDES RIGHT THROUGH IT BECAUSE HE SEE IN DICK A REFLECTION OF HIMSELF.

TOM GOT THROUGH THE TEST O.K. BUT STATED HE WAS PRESSURED AND COULD HARDLY FUNCTION. SAID AGAIN THAT THE TEST WAS MORE THAN ONE WOULD GET IN UNIVERSITIES. SAID WE SHOULD HAVE HAD A WEEK TO ANSWER ALL THOSE QUESTIONS. SAID HE WROTE 7 PAGES AND 3 OF THE PAGES WERE ON YOUR CHARACTER, ETC. (NO. 11) HE IS STILL (REALLY) COMPETING WITH YOU AS TO HOW TESTS SHOULD BE GIVEN -- IS WHAT IT AMOUNTS TO.

WHEN I ASKED HIM IF HE HAD WRITTEN HIS TRAITOROUS CHARACTERISTICS TO YOU, HE LOOKED EXTREMELY UNCOMFORTABLE. I TOLD HIM THAT I HAD. I RATHER DOUBT THAT HE WILL. IF HE DOES, HE WILL HAVE COME A LONG WAY AS HE CANNOT LOOK AT HIMSELF.

I FEEL LIKE AN ELITIST BECAUSE I DO OFFICE WORK ALL THE TIME -- LIKE A WHITE COLLAR WORKERS DONT LIKE OFFICE WORK; HAD HOPED I WOULD NEVER HAVE IT TO DO HERE BUT THE NEED IS HERE. REVOLUTIONS WERE MADE BY FIELD WORKERS AND THE WORLD HAS BEEN BUILT BY THOSE WHO DO THE MUNDANE. I AM UNCOMFORTABLE ABOUT IT AND AS SOON AS I CATCH UP ON QSO WORK, I AM GOING IN THE FIELD, AT LEAST SOME PORTION OF MY TIME. I DO NOT HAVE THE LUXURY OF SAYING MY HEALTH WONT TAKE IT ... NEITHER DID OTHERS IN OTHER REVOLUTIONS BUT THEY DID IT. SOME OF THEM DIED DOING IT. SO WHAT? IT WAS STILL JUST AS MUCH OF AN HONORABLE DEATH AS THOSE WHO BLEW THEMSELVES UP IN ORDER TO KILL THE OPRESSOR. UNTIL I ACTUALLY DO WHAT I AM TALKING ABOUT, THEN I AM AN ELITIST.

I HATE TO BE ON TOM'S CASE ALL THE TIME BECAUSE I SURE AM FAR FROM PERFECT MYSELF AND IF I DIDNT HAVE SO MUCH UNPRINCIPLED CHARACTERISTICS IN MYSELF, THERE WOULD BE NO WAY FOR ME TO SEE THEM IN HIM.

P.S. TOM IS SNEAKY. HE BEGINNING TO COME HOME AT DIFFERENT TIMES OF THE DAY ON THE PRETENSE THAT HE HAS FORGOTTEN SOMETHING. HE MANAGES TO PURPOSEFULLY LEAVE SOMETHING AS AN EXCUSE WHEN HE NEVER DID THAT BEFORE. I KNOW IT IS PURPOSEFUL BECAUSE I LEAVE STUFF RIGHT WHERE HE CAN SEE IT BEFORE HE LEAVES AND HE WALKS OUT WITHOUT IT. HE IS, I THINK, TRYING TO CATCH ME WRITING HIM UP, OR TRYING TO FIND OUT WHO I TALK TO WHEN HE IS NOT HERE..OR BOTH. I AM VERY CAREFUL. HE WILL NEVER FIND WHAT HE IS LOOKING FOR. HE DOES NOT TRUST ME AND IS VERY CAREFUL WHAT HE SAYS TO ME. I THINK HIS SEXUAL DRIVE HAS DIMINISHED BECAUSE OF IT ... IT IS A BIT DIFFICULT TO GET A HARD ON FOR THE PERSON WHO TURNS YOUR ASS IN. (SMILES)

*TOM DREAMS ABOUT KILLING SOMEONE WITH A KNIFE OR HIS HANDS - NEVER A GUN OR ANY OTHER WEAPON - SAYS HE'S ALWAYS HAD THE DREAM.*  
EE-2-m-5



8-3-78

TO: DAD  
FR: SEA ORSOT  
RE: SELF-CRITICISM

I AM RECOGNIZING, PAINFULLY, SOME OF <sup>my</sup> OWN FAULTS, ALTHOUGH I HAVE NOT FULLY REALIZED WHY I AM DEVELOPING AND/OR UNVEILING A HATEFUL, COMPETITIVE SIDE OF MYSELF.

THE FEELINGS THAT I PRESENTLY HAVE FOR TOM ARE HATE & IT IS NOT BECAUSE HE HAS REJECTED ME EITHER -- IN FACT QUITE TO THE CONTRARY -- HE HAS SHOWN AN UNUSUAL AMOUNT OF SENSITIVITY, WARMTH, THOUGHTFULNESS & AFFECTION.

BUT I JUST DO NOT LIKE HIM. I CONTINUE TO SEE HIM AS A POTENTIAL TRAITOR & I THINK I'M WRONG NOT TO FORGET & GIVE HIM ANOTHER CHANCE, AS YOU DO. IF IT WERE ME, I WOULD WANT ANOTHER CHANCE BUT SOMEHOW I JUST CANNOT DO THAT. I AM CONSTANTLY PULLING HIM APART IN MY MIND. HIS DRAGGING MAKES MY ASS HURT ABOUT YOUR PRAISES OF HIS INTELLIGENCE OR WHATEVER. I THINK IT'S THE "WAY" HE SAYS IT WHICH CAUSES ME TO LOOK DEEPER.

IT'S SORT OF LIKE, "I CAN DO IT BUT YOU CAN'T". TODAY HE TOLD ME THAT YOU CALLED HIM AFTER PEOPLES RALLY TO TELL HIM THAT HE HAD AN <sup>EXCELLENT</sup> UNDERSTANDING OF HUMAN BEINGS & THAT WAS GROWING INTO OTHER AREAS. MY TROUBLE IS THIS. I DON'T WANT TO ADMIT THAT STRENGTH IN HIM. I FEEL JEALOUS & COMPETITIVE, TWO VERY SERIOUS ANTI-SOCIAL BEHAVIORAL TRAITS. I RECOGNIZE IT AS THAT & NOTHING ELSE & I'VE GOT TO WORK HARD ON ERADICATING BOTH AS BOTH DEFEAT THE END RESULT. I MUST GIVE HIM GOOD CREDIT WHERE CREDIT IS DUE AS YOU DO, OTHERWISE, I AM NOT BE FAIR TO HIM OR TO YOU. (SEE P.S. OVER)

THIS THING ABOUT THE GRADES ON NEWS TEST IS ANOTHER EXAMPLE OF MY COMPETITIVENESS W/TOM. IT PISSES ME OFF WHEN HE GETS EXCELLENT & NEVER STUDIES EXCEPT FOR LAST MINUTE READING OF MY NOTES IN RALLY BEFORE TEST, IT PISSES ME OFF

WHEN I'VE SPENT HOURS TAKING THE NOTES, MORE HOURS TYPING THE NOTES & THEN MORE HOURS STUDYING THE NOTES WHEN HE DEVOTES ONLY A FEW MINUTES. IF I WERE NOT A JEALOUS COMPETITIVE, IT WOULD NOT BOTHER ME. ON THIS PARTICULAR TEST I GOT ESPECIALLY PISSED BECAUSE MY PAPER WAS LOST & THEREFORE, I  
over EE-2-m-6A

HAVE NO GRADE AT ALL! When Tom found out about it, he said, SACCASTRICALLY, "Well, maybe they'll give you "Very Good"!" IT WAS AT THAT POINT THAT I BEGAN TO LOOK AT MYSELF. I'VE GOT TO GET MY OWN EGO OUT OF THE WAY - PIN ALL THE MEDALS ON HIM FOR THE GREATEST GOOD -- THAT IS WHAT IS IMPORTANT & NOTHING ELSE!! I SEE THIS COMPETITIVE HATE AS SERIOUS IF IT IS NOT CONTROLLED & CORRECTED IMMEDIATELY AS IT COULD AFFECT STRATEGIC DECISIONS I MIGHT MAKE IN THE FUTURE SO I WILL BEGIN NOW TO CORRECT IT!

P.S. ALL OF MY REPORTS TO YOU ABOUT TOM HAVE BEEN COMPLETELY ACCURATE. I AM VERY CAREFUL ABOUT THAT BUT SINCE I RECOGNIZED MY OWN FAULTS DISCUSSED HERE, I FELT IT WAS THE TIME TO NOT ONLY BRING IT TO YOUR ATTENTION AS WELL ~~AS~~ <sup>BUT</sup> MY OWN TO CORRECT BEFORE IT GETS INTERTWINED IN MY ANALYSIS OF HIM.

THANK YOU FOR HELPING ME TO SEE THE SHITTY, CAPITALISTIC SIDE OF MYSELF TOO!

11  
\* Somehow I just see him as coming back at the cause in that same manner (UNDERCUTTING). MY HATE IS ALSO MIXED UP IN THIS THE SAME WAY. I'VE GOT TO MAKE SURE I WILL ALWAYS BE ABLE TO DIFFERENTIATE MY MOTIVE. IT WILL TAKE LOTS OF PRACTICE ON MY PART.

↓  
WHETHER IT BE "CAUSE"  
ORIENTED OR "SELF-MOTIVATED"

EE-2-m-6B

1555

My balls Amia...  
For one I am very manipulative  
I when I tell someone else  
to do something I do it my  
self. I am very greedy. I eat  
to much all the time. I think  
about boys to much, and also  
I think I think people are  
alway talking about Me. I  
think it is very important  
that I change these things.  
I will work to change these  
things.

Thank  
Dad

EE-2-m-7

AM 11/18/71

(HDD 15)

GREEN 2/2/71

October 3, 1978

Comrad Annie

Regarding your note concerning Lisa Layton

Thank you for calling this important matter to my attention. The party assigned to follow up on these matters was Sylvia Sly, and I as a supervising nurse feel equally responsible for the lack of follow through. As a result I acted quickly and promptly to establish follow through, and reported the neglect to Phyllis, and established the following:

I. Update Nursing Care Orders (on CHSRT)

- ① Supervising nurse, continue to visit patient q2h to monitor nursing care.
- ② Vital sign q4h around the clock.
- ③ Check for bed sores, provide back and skin massage for circulation; Turn patient q2h around the clock.
- ④ Intake and output, 24 hr., to be recorded by the supervising nurse.
- ⑤ Assess orientation, pain, emesis, appetite and general patient care follow through and hygiene each visit.
- ⑥ Patient's family may visit pm.
- ⑦ Record type and # of stool daily.
- ⑧ Report abnormal or change in vital sign and symptoms to Mr. Sebaste ASAP.

Adele Park  
Sup. Nurse

II. ON-S

A meeting of practitioners, doctor, sup. nurse and patient care team, to update patient care plan, will occur immediately - tonight @ 6:30 p.m. - and a weekly meeting will follow for the duration of Lisa's care.

III. Insist on complete and better communication

between doctor, practitioners, nurses and health care teams, for more appropriate and timely medical care.

IV. Noted lack of follow through on and called to the attention of Joyce Paula and Lerrij Sebaste who should both make frequent rounds and write all orders.

(over)

EE-2-1101A

ARE YOU CONCERNED ABOUT: CON'T:

Child seems unhappy: \_\_\_\_\_

Difficult child: \_\_\_\_\_

Difficulty with brothers or sisters: \_\_\_\_\_

Childs behavior at home or at school: \_\_\_\_\_

Other: \_\_\_\_\_

How would you rate your ability to handle stress, fear, anger?  
good \_\_\_\_\_ fair \_\_\_\_\_ poor \_\_\_\_\_

Thank you for your cooperation in filling out this form. This will be a permanent part of your child's record, and will help us give your child better care.

EE-2-40-18

*J. Smith*  
*Office*

I thank you again for information and concern regarding this. I will follow up. Please feel free to keep me informed of any other feelings follow through and I will make my eyes more observant. In my opinion, we expect to meet at May and we should have been more on the face the assumption, please for May to do maintenance and supporting them to do moving.

Dad,

Phyllis and myself were talking after your announcement about physicals and other things in the office. She said at that time ~~that~~ a talk she and I had this morning about your health ~~that~~ had prompted the push for exams and besides the fact that they need to be done. I told Phyllis that Annie had talked to me about some lab work and things for you and that your health was lower now than I had ever seen you. I told her that Dale had been called a couple nights ago and that I was making myself available if there was anything needed. I did not say I had spent time up with you - Phyllis said I did. I told her that I was really glad the Russian doctors were coming to check you because I really feel you need to go to a diagnostic center and get X-ray studies and blood analysis not available in this country.

I am very sorry that you were ~~was~~ the subject that brought the physical situation to a head because it's needed badly. I am willing to work wherever I'm needed. I told Phyllis that there must be somebody to see patients that the supervising nurses can't handle on the spot and that's mostly my function. The special care unit to make rounds and keep things moving. Up until the table was put into X-ray we did all

EE-2-NO-2A

basic exam procedures in the office. My time is scheduled by Sylvia and I am willing ~~to~~ to do physicals.

Dad again I'm sorry - I will do anything necessary to make this movement go forward. I will not allow my selfishness to stand in the way of anyones life.

Joyce Parks.

Jim  
Jones

EE-2-no-2B

Lucille E. Payne  
C.B.S.

26-5-78

Dearest Dad:

I think the greatest  
pain you feel is when you have  
trusted me, such as, Jim Stone,  
& he lies to you & now doing  
everything he can hurt you.

It is enough to break any  
one up. Not only him, but lot of  
those you have trusted, have  
turned traitors. They have given  
you a lot of pain.

Every one who gives you pain  
in any form is banned as a  
traitor.

I hate to see your pain, & it  
hurts me to my heart. I feel pain as  
much as you & I cry inside me.

EE-2-103



Dear DAD

~~Greeting to you from Pastor Jim Jones and your brothers and sisters  
in Christ, from Jonestown, Guyana.~~

~~Pastor Jones sends you his deep love and wants you to know that he~~

From: Robert Paul to Dad  
Thank you Dad for your love  
And concern for each and  
everyone of us here and else  
where, I was out, burning logs  
with gas and diesel mix to  
gather, I had a cone full of the  
mix fuel, I pour the gas when  
I thought were no fire but every  
thing happen so fast, when I saw  
what was going on I was on fire,  
there were fire all over my body  
the cone was burning in my hand  
all over my arm and chest, and  
Bruce, Jack son and Joe Johnson<sup>saw</sup>  
this and got out of the way, Bruce saw  
my body on fire and all most  
pass out, but Dad your love save  
us, the fire was all over my body but didn't  
burn. An h're, Thanks Dad ee-2-no-4

Father

as I had 2 minutes to answer the last question on revolutionary act & dying, after some some thought it was not a very good answer. Come from the top of my head & not my heart.

I wrote a letter about 2 weeks ago about raising money for the family but I did not turn it in to you I didn't know whether it was the right thing to do but I wanted you to know I did not feel going back to raise money even if I had to give my life I assure you I will take some with me. I have never seen any purpose for life here & I have never thought I would live long anyway especially had I not been with you. I have never understood why we are here and why these fascists pigs are allowed to torture kill & enslave people anyway, and now the only answer for my being here is to ~~take~~<sup>bring</sup> a few of these class enemies to their end by any means possible. I don't feel dying but I do fear being imprisoned. I have always had claustrophobia when I was a young boy & people held me down and administered ether while I was screaming my neck swelled & I almost smothered to death. I think this is why I have this fear, but if you will allow me to do this (as written in letter) I assure you Jim Stoes will <sup>attached</sup> rather you no more I am capable of devising a plan to get him not in secret either. over EC-2-110-5A

I don't like the previous statement I made  
about giving my life since you are the only  
one worthy to do that but at least when  
I die I don't want to feed I want to die quickly  
knowing a communito freedom fighter. I don't  
want to die from some damn disease or all  
right I prefer this way & I will give to give  
me this knowledge & I can get a few thousand  
dollars for free in the process.

George Parks

EE-2-105B

~~George Parks~~  
~~135N 51~~  
~~135N 51~~  
George Parks  
135N 51

Mother

From Jerry Parks

I have heard you say how bad we need money for food & I would like to ask you what you would think of this idea. I have not been terminated as yet at Safeway in Ukiah I can bring in between \$900 & \$1000 a month clear for us here. depending on getting my same job working on Sunday. I can make \$100.00 on Sun. alone. I also can work part time at another store since working here I know & work the full time job & part time both. I can stay with Delmar & not have to pay rent just my food. also if I can get in about 2 more months I can get my Pension about \$200. mo. Since being here I am getting my head on straight and am really concerned about doing something for the cause. I have no fear about going back I think you can trust me to follow thru. when I left & talked to the store manager. & told him to terminate me & was going back east he told me not to terminate in case I wanted to come back within 200 mo I would still have my job. but I would have to keep my Union dues up as of april late I would feel good bringing in money for the cause. if you think this would be possible I would be glad to do it if not that is fine also I also could help at the check out <sup>at S.F. on day off.</sup> & I think Delmar would pay my way back if I ask him.

Dad

Because of what has transpired since I started associating with Stephanie Chacon. I've wondered whether the whole thing began as a result of something I did or said which inadvertently gave the impression I wanted a relationship. If this is so, then you need to know that until you spoke to me about her, I had not ~~sp~~ said 3 words to her (just "Hi" as we passed, with nothing to it). For whatever reason, I can't shake the image of a weak male <sup>(I don't want to be categorized with Tim Lorton)</sup> which is what I have of myself. The question is - in this (relationship) of something I need to go through to strengthen myself? It seems counter-productive to me. I've been in the cause for 6 years without getting emotionally involved with anyone (I didn't like Ray & I didn't like Christine). Not only have I not fucked anyone in this entire time - I never even tried to fuck anyone. That's got to mean something. (over)

Stephanie

2

Stephanie is physically attractive to me. This there is an emotional involvement which as you can probably guess, is not good over time. I've decided to pull out of this before it really gets going. I'm sure I will function better that way. You can check with those who know my work and I'm sure you will be told that I've worked conscientiously and effectively ever lately. Besides it doesn't make sense to be involved with someone who is themselves, is trying to change, and

I think it is essential for light complexioned people (particularly with a background like mine) to be united with the black person or child in this cause. I have been spending time with Neal Touchette but since he already has a dad I will try to find another child who needs a father figure.

I wouldn't have written this but I thought perhaps someone gave you some wrong signals about me. I feel I did a conscientious job in town without fucking off or being hostile.

A-10-1-1-1

August 29, 1978

To Jim Jones,

Margarita's Class would like to extend their appreciation for all the school supplies, books in the library and new Guyanese textbooks that help to develop our educational skills.

- I, Detra Smith, thank you personally for being so concerned about our school.

- I, Rochelle Kemp, would like to thank you for caring so much and giving us these new books.

- I, Jennifer Newell, would like to thank you more and more for being so concerned about our education.

- I, Sonya Evans, would like to thank you for providing those wonderful books from Guyana.

- I, Niki Mitchell, would like to thank you for being so concerned about us and giving us the best education out of the whole wide world. Thank you so very much.

- I, Robert Johnson, is very grateful for caring.

- I, Juanita Bright would like to thank you also.

I, Margarita Gig (teacher) would like to thank you personally for everything that you have done for the students plus

EE-2-98-1A

I am guilty for being late in the morning for teacher meetings. I haven't been feeling well lately. I feel tired and being read at times. I am sorry regarding and willing to be on time. I will accept any discipline. Thank you.

the teachers. No where in the world would we receive a better education and teacher training that's provided free of charge. Here teachers have the opportunity to advance great without even a teachers license. As I look around me, and contemplate on me returning to the enjoyable work in the fields, I say to myself if it wasn't for that operation that has set me back physically, I'd be out there pushing for a more productive life. (I sure do miss it.) And I miss the Casson Crew I used to supervise and work hard in hand with. Then, I realize also that there is a person for everything and this is where I am right now, teaching; not for myself, but for the children and adults of tomorrow. I am still grateful. Perhaps, maybe when I feel stronger, one day I can return to some type of outdoor work. I know I have the ability and fortitude to build and make others build, and that's my desire. One day, I hope!

Sincerely,  
Marquise Gray

EE-2-P8-1B a student.



6-20-78 Tues night

Tai Jones - information

Tai told me (Tommi Rockell)

That someone has been calling  
her home every so often.  
And everytime she calls she  
would give a different name.

6-18-78 Sun MORNING Tai Jones receive  
a phone call saying they were  
Vernell Henderson and that  
Lesna told her to call to see  
if any one were ~~bathing~~  
bathing her. Tai got  
very angry & hang the phone  
up. Later they call back & Curtis  
answer the phone & she talk to  
EE-2-P8-2A

speak to Corey.

She has also ask to speak  
to Toi's daughter at times  
when she can't speak to Toi

6-19-78

Monday morning - Toi receive  
another phone call asking  
was sister Johnson there.

Toi says its no body but  
Rasie Mae Williams, brother  
Harry Williams wife making  
those phone calls, because at  
one time Rasie try to find out  
information from Toi, but Toi  
didn't respond, so Rasie  
started making the phone  
phone calls.

EE-2-P8-2B

Toi said:

That Rasie made a statement  
saying that Jim Soms was  
worse than Raw Moon.

From Jammie R.  
to  
Leona C.

EE-2-P8-2C

I think what makes you suffer the  
most is when you have a real bad  
Pain and you have to still <sup>fight</sup> and  
still have to stay awake night  
and day. It takes a lot of hard  
work to protect us like you do.  
Ray Rodas EE-2 PG-3

Elaine Ross

C. B. 3.

27-5-78

Dear Dad:-

I feel in my heart what you are going thru & if there is anything I can do let me know.

You are giving thru all this to some us & give us our freedom.

I will die fighting & will carry some one with me. I want to take some of our traitors.

EE-2-P8-4

Dear Dad,

2/5

You are suffering every day for us in your health because of the torment we put you through. We show no concern for knowledge and are very selfish. You hurt inside to see this and that people do not change at all. It hurts you to see the people after years of teaching them betray you, and mostly this cause. The pressure of meeting every need to keep this family going & protecting us makes you have pain & raises your blood pressure. It hurts you that after hours of telling us the news that only a handful of people can say they listened & repeat important items of the news.

But anarchism which came from capitalistic America is still in our blood. It hurts you that our minds are not on Communism like they should.

Thank you dad for not giving up through the many years you've struggled to establish this pathwise road. Thank you for giving me the opportunity to be a Communist and live the life of one.

Liz Ruggie  
EE-2-P8-5

TO: DAD

FROM: PAIT RHEA

I WOULD LIKE  
TO THAT YOU DAD  
FOR BEING SO LOVING  
TO ALL OF US. I'D  
LIKE TO THANK YOU  
FOR GIVING US ALL  
A BEAUTIFUL PLACE  
TO LIVE AND SOME-

THING WORTH DYING  
FOR. BECAUSE NOW  
I AM ABLE TO LOOK  
AT DEATH, EVEN  
EACH WHITE NIGHT  
HELPS ME TO STOP  
AND LOOK AT MY-  
SELF AND OTHERS.

I KNOW AS FAR  
AS CUBA IS IT  
SOUNDS BEAUTIFUL  
AND ALL BUT I  
KNOW IF THEY  
WOULDN'T WANT ME  
BECAUSE I WAS OLD  
OR SOMETHING THEN  
I WOULD WANT SOME  
ONE TO STAY WITH  
ME. SO I WOULDN'T  
WANT TO GO UNLESS

EVERYTHING WAS  
GUARENTEED, THAT WE  
ALL COME OR NONE,  
THEN FROM THERE  
OTHER THINGS. WE  
HAVE TO LOOK AT  
EVERYTHING. BUT I  
RATHER DIE FIGHTING  
IF WE MAKE IT THROUGH  
THIS WHITE NIGHT I  
WOULD LIKE  
TO KNOW IF I  
COULD CHANG MY  
NAME FROM  
PATRICIA RHEA TO  
PATRICIA HARA. AFTER  
VICTOR HARA. I LIKE  
LISTENING TO HIS  
MUSIC I PLAN ON  
READING MORE ON HIM  
ALSO I WOULD LIKE  
TO CHANGE MY DAUGHTER  
NAME FROM Asha Tabia  
Rhea TO Aash Tabia  
Hara OR Asha Tabia  
BECAUSE HER DAD DOES  
NOT SHOW HARDLY  
ANY INTREST. IN HER  
HE NEVER PICKS HER  
UP EXCEPT TO DAY.  
SO IF I CANT CHANGE  
HER LAST NAME THEN  
I WOULD JUST LIKE  
TO DROP IT. THANK  
EE-2-P8-68 YOU DAD

Denver, April 24, 1978

Dear Edith,

Often I think of you  
and your sisters, children  
of my best friend.

And impulsively I called  
Edna a few nights ago.

What a surprise to know  
you were having such an  
interesting experience!

(I still hope someday  
you'll write a book)

I'll have to read on  
Columbia now, all  
I see about it these days  
is the smuggling of cocaine  
a subject of great interest  
to my grandson, I think.

EE-2-P8-7A



He flunked first semester  
at Cornell - and since  
left home when 18 last  
Sept. (He was 18 in July)  
When he asked me to come  
stay a while with me  
of course I said yes.  
At first he was at his  
cousin's. When the  
cousins left Denver I  
told him if he had no  
other place to go he would  
be welcome here. Though  
I warned him I was now  
old, didn't cook as I used to  
(no salt, no sugar, Dr's  
orders)

I've not charged him anything  
as yet - hoping he'd save his  
money and return to his  
education - He lost his job  
a week ago (no fault of his  
own, I think) Well you see

EE-2-P8-7B

the picture? Alas, too  
many of our younger  
generation are like him  
Whose fault???

Your life must not  
always be easy, I imagine  
but far from boring I'm  
certain. What do you  
really miss the most there?  
Must not miss his.

Best wishes and much  
love,  
Yonne

EE-2-P8-7C

07-89-5-53

H. M. Hartman  
1923 So Gilpin  
Denver Colo  
80207



DEFEAT  
MAIL EARLY  
IN THE DAY  
MUSCULAR DYSTROPHY  
SUPPORT

Miss Edith Roller  
Peoples Temple  
P.O. Box 15157  
San Francisco  
California



Pueblo Art USA 13c

Pueblo Art USA 13c

Please forward  
9 EE-2-88-D

29-6-78

DEAR DAD

I WOULD LIKE TO PROPOSE THAT OUR ALPHA SITUATIONS BE GIVEN DIFFERENT STATUS, WITH SPECIFIC INSTRUCTIONS FOR EACH. EXAMPLE GREEN = SITUATION NORMAL RESUME OR CONTINUE NORMAL DUTIES

AMBER = REDINESS. BE ON ALERT. LISTEN FOR INSTRUCTION BY P.A. OR I.S. OFFICER. I.S. TO GO ON WHATEVER PLAN THEY HAVE.

RED = SITUATION SERIOUS GO TO PAVILLION SECURE ENTIRE JONESTOWN COMPLEX.

I THINK WITH THIS SYSTEM OR SIMILAR SYSTEM IN OPERATION THE PEOPLES ACTIONS.

I HAVE ALSO BEEN CONCERNED ABOUT HOW WE REACT WHEN PLANES FLY OVER. ON SUN MOST EVERY ONE STOOD AROUND STARING OR POINTING. IF PHOTOS WERE TAKEN THEY COULD BE INTERPETED IN MANY WAYS, PEOPLE COULD USE THE NEGITAVE ONES. WE ARE USE TO PLANES AND SHOULD NOT APPEAR TO STAND AROUND SPELLBOUND BY THE SIGHT OF ONE. ALSO NO ONE SHOULD HEAD FOR THE RADIO ROOM, OR EAST HOUSE AT THESE TIMES. EXCEPT

18-8-2-33

SPECIFIED PERSONS, SINCE THE LAST  
TRAITOR WENT OUT I WOULD FEEL BETTER  
IF YOU WERE NOT IN EITHER OF THESE TWO  
LOCATIONS IF AN UNIDENTIFIED PLANE IS  
SIGHTED.

WITH THE CODED STATUS SYSTEM THE  
COLOR OF THE SITUATION COULD BE BROAD-  
CAST AND THE PEOPLE WOULD KNOW WHAT  
ACTION TO TAKE IF ANY. WE WERE TOLD  
TO SMILE & WAVE NOT STAND & STARE

LOVE YOU DAD

Odeu Rhodes J.

EE-2-Pg-8B

Dear Dad -

I love you so  
much, I want to  
work real hard for  
the cause. I can  
never do enough  
for you.

Love

H.B. Reeves

EE-2-19-10

11 10 September 1978

Dear Jim,

I want to report to you a rather strange event which may possibly have security implications — absurd as this may seem.

Yesterday I missed a big blue binder in which I kept the typed copy of the journal I write. It contained a record from August to October 1977 and about 50 pages of blank paper. The last time I used it was last Sunday, 3 September. I never take it out of the cottage and did not do so this time. I looked thoroughly among all my possessions. I kept it in a crate which I had left unlocked a good deal lately, as the lock is beginning to rust and Edith Cordell is in the cottage most of the time. As I checked, I found that another folder was missing, which contained the handwritten notes from August 1977 to August 1978, as I had never thrown any of them away.

My first thought was that somebody just stole the binder (which was a good one) for itself and the paper that was in it. It would have been easy to lift the top of the crate and take the binder, as it might have been near the top. However, the other folder is a different thing — it was buried deeper, it was bulky and would have been harder to walk away with, and the paper in it would have been of little value to a thief, as it was all written on.

I don't think the security danger is very great, no matter who has the notes, as I know no secrets, but these notes contain items on individuals, and I know intelligence agencies consider any information important. It seems unlikely, though, that any agent would have happened on my papers unless Tim Stoen were involved. As you remember, he knew of the journal, as I used to turn it over to him for delivery to Carolyn Layton. That is why I am bringing this to your attention, in case there is a possibility of espionage, rather than just old-fashioned theft.

The paper in the notebook is probably not like any other in Jonestown — good bond, punched for a three-hole binder. I suggest that the tests taken last night be checked for this type of paper and other paper which may come to attention — three-hole punch is probably scarce.

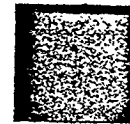
Pardon the typing. I got my typewriter fixed, but now something else is wrong with it.

Sorry to bother you with this.

Much love,

*Edith Bull*

6-60-2-23



① Yakari Wilson - was comatose. Pupils  
NOT responding + DID NOT arouse to pain-  
ful stimuli. He came out of it just seconds  
before you announced you knew about it.  
He returned to consciousness INSTANTLY.

② When your chest pain comes on is  
BEST TO RECORD BP + Heart Rate at  
those times. If both go up is a  
good sign; they should go up.  
Larry S.

1-1-22-1



8-1-78

Dear Dad

I like to Thank you For The Par-  
excellent medical & Dental Staff.  
I (Michael Simon) had a molar tooth  
Pulled today it was so infected & Painful  
That The whole left side of my Face was  
throbbing all day and emprin 3 and  
Asprin did it help The Pain. Joyce  
Park gave me The anesthetic, I was  
shock That I could even Feel The injection  
which gave me complete anesthesia  
The 1st time Unlike in The states where I had  
to get 4 or 5 shots to get it done right.  
Shonda Jane ~~and~~, Tommie Rachel & Dale Joyce  
Park help Pull it. it was the only time  
I had a tooth pull without any Pain  
what so ever. Thanks to The concern  
and care you show our medical People  
Thank you. & to me you have achieved  
more result than all The leaders in ~~history~~  
history Thank for you - Dad

Thank you Dad  
M. Simon  
EE-2-1-2

Monday 31-7-78

Jim I am sorry I was "so out of it" the other night when you came in - Cleve had a couple albums and I took one, since I am not used to taking things like that it really affected me - I didn't know who you were for a bit and then you were gone - If I remember right you seem to be defending Larry, and rightly so - you must have heard what I said about him and some of the other medical crew - Twice I have forced Larry to explain about this arm - Twice he said he did not know what to do about it - said he would contact another Dr. to ask if he had done so he, he said he had forgotten but promised again he would - several weeks later I reminded him again - again he had forgotten but for sure this time he would do it - at that time Kay Nelson was flying in \* S.S. and I suggested to him that he send my pray in for Dr. Ali to see, said he was glad I thought of that, that was a good idea - I have not heard from him since - So the six weeks were up for this cast to be on - I went to Larry told him the six weeks were up so he ordered an X-ray - I was with the X-rays when they were taken to Larry - He looked - Larry Layton said there were no difference; no more healing than the previous one - want to know what was to be done - he just shrugged his shoulders - This made me mad and very hurt - He could have said come in we will talk about it - (which I forced  
EE-2-1-3A

him twice before & do) I was hurt over his lack of concern - Since I reminded Larry Sat-29<sup>th</sup> that it was time for pray (or what ever). I have wished a thousand times I had not of reminded him - I would venture to say I would have gone on for weeks or months before he or any of the staff would have remembered about when the cast should come off, or something done about it.

Now from all indications the arm should have surgery done again - I do not want this because I am sure the insurance does not pay for the same thing twice - I feel too much guilt over this plus the weeks and months I am not able to ~~work~~ work and earn my own way - Knowing it cost \$1500 a month to feed me, plus the space I take up - I have stopped taking all those vitamins <sup>had been taking</sup> and have sent the remaining ones back to the dispensing since they were not doing any good in the mending of this arm - I know how much they must cost -

I will not bother you with any more writing, but I have a plan I will do with your approval when you have time for me to tell you - I will not put it in writing because I am sure other people will read this before it gets to you - Until then I will only eat every other day which will cut down on some of the food, and it won't hurt me any.

Alfred Swinney

EE-62-r-38

Dad what I think you are sad about is that people  
you love ~~and~~ <sup>and</sup> have ~~tried~~ tried so hard to educate just  
don't seem to care about what your teaching, because they  
don't grasp it and absorb the way you know they can

I also think that your hurt because

people don't have the concern they should over our  
property and they don't worry about making and saving  
money the way they should all they want to do is eat  
it at dinner time, I know ~~it~~ hurts you when you hear

people talking about how they miss the <sup>US</sup> state foods

But Dad to be quite frank with you the only thing I miss  
~~is~~ <sup>is</sup> my grandpa who is so determined to get here he said he won't  
let any one stand in his way that my grandpa George (Huttonson)  
the ~~love~~ <sup>teaching</sup> you ~~and~~ and he gotten stronger since we've been gone  
in sure I thought that it would be really nice if  
we could have like a carnival or fair grounds for money raising  
that way everybody could participate ~~and~~ even the children and  
animals

Morie Simon

EE-2-1-4

5-26-78

Dear Dad,

I think you are thinking about the  
whole world on your shoulders +  
you are very tired of pouring your  
heart out to the whole world + us, I  
think you have your mind on doing  
every thing to get the people to come  
together as one, I know it breaks  
your heart when some of us don't  
listen to you + go on doing our thing.  
I think you are burden when our  
own members turn on us + do all  
kind of evil things to us,

I think it hurt you when some  
of us don't work to help get our people  
free. I believe you are hurt  
more when Tim Stone keep stirring up  
more trouble for you to take on.  
I believe you are tired of all the  
white rights that comes. I think you  
have on your mind that you are  
tired of not getting enough sleep because  
you have to be on the radio all night  
some time. I think you for all

EE-2-4-SA

② The truth you have taught me Dad  
& thank you for giving your whole  
life + your family's life you have  
given to make us free, + you have  
given every thing you had for this  
cause + some of us dont care about  
that. Dad, + it hurt me also to know this.  
about some of us. Martha Souder

EE-2-r-SB

(So your love)

My Loving Father

Thanks for a most enjoyable  
Axiom Sunday. Do wish there  
was more I could do to help  
you. Thanks again.

Faithfully  
Love,

EE-2-r-6

Goodlet feels Patient should be checked in GT first before going elsewhere because it would be embarrassing to send the patient abroad without doing our "home work" first. Pointed out th at a doctor in Georgetown , who is framiliar with indigenou diseases may be able to diagnose it. ( This is like the thing chaiken had)

Goodlet said there may be some "hot young geniou" in geortown who can do brochoscopy. He felt that at least seven smears were necessary to rule out malaria, that third and fourth x-rays should be take of the chest, that the patient should be admitted as a pulmonary patient - viral. He was very concerned about the health of this patient. He felt Larry should accompany the patient into GT and that he may meet helpful people in the ministry of health. He recommended considering the case as a fever of undetermined origin (FUO).

~~When~~ When told that it was a plaasure to have met with him again he said "we will be marching together" he is retiring soon and the world is a chess board and he will be playing chess down here or rather that he is going to start playing chess down here.

Larry

EE-2-r-7



Rad!

While coming down river on the  
Cudjoe this time I took a good look over  
the boat. There is a lot of work to be done  
that hasn't been kept up since I've been  
off of the boat. Clifford has been doing a lot  
of the wood repair jobs that need doing  
and doing a good job. There is a lot of  
work on the chipping of rust and repairs of  
linkage to the throttle and forward and reverse  
gear. The work can best be done on the  
days that the boat is in Port Kaituma  
when it is not on the river run. Some  
can be done while on the run, but  
the major part while at Port Kaituma. The  
boat needs to be repainted along with all  
the other repairs. It is in poor condition  
at present, though it can be brought up  
to shape in a month's time of working  
on the off days from the river run. After  
it is brought up to good running order it  
must be kept up by following through  
with constant checking. When I get back  
I would like to take this job on. It  
would be going out in the mornings  
and returning in the evenings. I feel that  
I can get the job done and keep it up  
once it is completed.

Vjara Sly

EE-2-r-8

10-2-78

Dear Shanda

How you been doing, fine I hope. You know I wanted come visit but you couldn't have any visitors. Well I don't know what to say. Guess you'll be staying in SCU for a little while, really I think you should because you remember when I said I was concerned about your well being, but now you're recovering that's good. My grandma will be coming home on Monday 10-3-78. I'll be glad to see her yeah cause I miss her alot. Haven't as of yet heard from my mommie but I got positive thoughts about her. Camari just fine & she's not winning as much, I love that little girl. I didn't know what to say in this letter it's just coming out of my head. In your past letter you asked me how you got in SCU I can't explain. You had lots of company but they both left you. I'm talking about Kelly & Alfred they told me you said hi & Laurie's concerned but I talked to her & explained the situation. Wink that how you spell it ha-ha-ha-ha. You know what I had an ups down temp for 4 days & tonsilitis but it's no big deal or no biggy as my mommie says.

EE-2-r-9A

85-5-01

You know what I miss you while you are SCU let  
me tell you do not leave from this best minute too soon OK.

Alright Hey Lady I gotta go like you say  
I'll be back in a bit I'll see you later

Love you always  
From your UC Dis

PS don't sleep too  
much I'll see you later

I'll be back in a bit I'll see you later

Love you always

From your UC Dis

PS don't sleep too  
much I'll see you later

I'll be back in a bit I'll see you later

Love you always

From your UC Dis

PS don't sleep too  
much I'll see you later

I'll be back in a bit I'll see you later

Love you always

From your UC Dis

PS don't sleep too  
much I'll see you later

I'll be back in a bit I'll see you later

Love you always

From your UC Dis

PS don't sleep too  
much I'll see you later

EE-2-R-98

Dad,

I am using this opportunity  
to catch up on my Reading, Right Now  
I am reading George Jackson, Blood in my  
Eye - a very inspiring account of his  
courage. Plus other things on CIA and  
corruption in America etc.

Plus I would like someone to send  
me copies of the News. Because  
the papers here don't give the  
info or details that you  
provide (if possible). But mostly  
I want to say thank you Dad,  
thank you so much for saving me  
from death or worse being paralyzed.

I remember laying in the mud  
my legs bent up like petals  
and I kept calling your name  
then I heard your <sup>voice</sup> coming  
on a NEWS TAP<sup>E</sup> thru the wires  
I heard you by voice, it saved me.  
Please excuse my writing I am on  
my back presently. But in time, I'll  
Be Home soon. I really also

EE-21-10A

CANT Describe the feeling  
I get when I think of a  
Dad who HAS provided so much  
for me. In a couple of  
Days I will Be 1 yr. an  
younger for me and about  
11 yrs since you've been my  
Dad. The Doctors were at  
my Bedside and Maria asked  
them IF I should Be Sent  
away for Surgery. I cried  
Where else in the world  
could any one get so much  
what Did I Ever Do  
to Deserve a Dad  
and a family as  
this I'll Never know  
BECAUSE I certainly Don't  
Deserve the extreme love you  
put out for me.

See you soon  
your son Bobby

EE-2-F10B

Re: David Smith  
1706 Lockwood Drive Ukiah Ca

Age: 48

Work: None

Home Phone 462-3251

Physician: Dr. Look on So. Dora

Married

Past Illnesses: Malnutrition age 4-8 yrs usual childhood diseases.

Inheritable Diseases: Back trouble curvature of spine  
Hyperventilation.

Operations: None

Injuries: Fell through sky light cuts on leg, back in 51

Physical Cond of various family members: Mom dead, father dead  
brothers 2 obese and nervous breakdown, gall bladder operation

Children: Kelley hit by car age 9 head injuries, hyperactive.  
Short attention span, short awareness poor eyesight Vonn good  
health. Curtis: Neofibro bronatesis Christa neofibro bromatosis  
Karl same disorder amputated left leg, at knee. Michael bowel  
problem might be associated with neofibro bromatosis.  
Jeffrey good health so far.

Pts mother died of a death wish at 80 yrs of age. Father died of  
double pneumonia history of lung diseases age 76

Patients complaints: Pain in chest, back paid temptation  
of suicide took strictnine fir in 1951, drowning 1953 and  
sleeping pills 1968

Allergies: Iodine, penicillin.

Medications: for poison oak and mylanta for stomach.

Respectfully submitted;

Sly  
Sylvia Swinney

EE-2-r-11A

Dr Costa > 2 cavities out of 8 children  
108 yr. old woman

434KB

Call people who like her  
Wonderful job

most wonderful thing I  
have seen seen  
most co-op. thing I've  
seen seen...  
100% a 3rd or 4th leading  
city!

Carolyn  
I thought this might be of help.  
Marie

Dr to a G.P. to Dr. S. Street  
his present bit something  
input on the book

Dr. Schmitt is now a member  
of the American Far-  
East Society

EE-2-11B

EXPLANATION of my hostility - I think it is wrong  
THAT Karen asks me to sit next to her in a film  
puts her hands on me in Public. in front of Jean  
Brown, Dick Tropp, Lee Ingram (who are alone)  
DID it THE DAY <sup>BEFORE</sup> Larry Layton landed in the S.C.U. <sup>HE</sup>  
I DO NOT... like her <sup>she</sup> manipulating me with <sup>HER</sup>  
public expressions of "affection", I AM NOT A MASER  
or a Georgetown technocrat; I am a Communist  
AND I DO have human desires. I DO NOT need  
her & do NOT want her now. I was liberated  
when she told me she was making it with  
MASER. I was free! But since then you have  
said she is my "girl friend" & you mention  
this when I see or speak with you. She  
misinterprets me. She told Phyllis I had  
a relationship with her. I DO NOT. I DO  
NOT want to hurt her But I AM only  
human & I DO NOT like being played with.  
I despise the games she has played with  
me leading me to suicidal fantasies and  
desire to be AWAY. She can keep her MIP!  
I volunteer to take on S.B. if it would  
help. I work with women who turn me on.  
Leslie W. for example But DON'T take advant-  
age of my position or the knowledge I have  
about them. That self-control was leaking out  
as hostility. I was angry that she  
insults me & the above people Dick, Lee  
Jean B. yet would never actually be with me.  
I will GLADLY go on alone & be loyal

I even dislike her more for the demands  
she put on you through the years.

This is the core of my hostility But actually  
this sex bullshit is just a diversion  
from my job which is likely the real core

EE-2-1-12



of my resentment of authority.  
My job is hard & yet my diversion seeking  
is always thwarted, Denied while I see  
others with less confining responsibilities  
have their "fulfillment". But I would  
NOT TRADE IT, I would NOT TRADE IT,  
I would NOT TRADE IT, I would not  
TRADE THE feeling of Being A comrade  
TO THE PEOPLE for The narcissism of a  
one-to-one trip. I TAKE THIS STAND &  
I mean it.

I DON'T like TO ABUSE the channel you open  
TO US TO DISCUSS personal things. But this  
has affected my work somewhat & is import-  
ant.

This is bullshit but I needed to write it,

J. Schacht,  
check id  
at S.C.U.  
daily -

office  
the  
to

to  
The  
office:

EE-2-r-123

Dad:

The reason for the Cudjoe being late is that I over shot the Waini Pt and wound up at the mouth of the Barima River. We went way out to sea and in cutting back in we over shot our mark. It was 3:00 P.M. when we turned around and headed back to the Waini Pt. We got to the Waini Pt at dark and anchored out till morning. The error was on my part and I take full responsibility.

Yvira Sly

P.S. Everyone aboard worked together as a group and faced the situation calmly and did what had to be done. Thank You for your protection. Yvira ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~

EE-2-113

Dad;

3/17/78

In the last couple of weeks Christine has been negative around me a few times. It has been for petty gripes about things like being able to type the news or Edith Roller not wanting to allow any talking after 11:00 P.M. in the cottage where her + Christine live.

\* One important thing she told me was that she listened to the 2 engineers from Georgetown under the house. I thought that was very poor judgement to tell me that.

Christine is a very passive female and I'm sure she has an attraction for me. Some people have asked me if Christine is my girlfriend because they see me with her and I usually don't spend time talking to women very much so it must be very noticeable. The female I am most attracted to is Shonda James but I don't intend to pursue it. Not that it could possibly be a mutual attraction. EE-2-S-1A Over

I am very happy here in Jonestown and find my job on Vacuum Storage very challenging and satisfying. Once in a while I may argue with someone over a point and I feel it is my fault for being stubborn when I feel I'm right. I feel I can work harder at my job and will do so in the future. I need to be more humble in all aspects of my life here because I am so very lucky to be here with you. Thank you for giving me another chance in this cause and teaching me and the whole community about the world picture and socialism. Socialism isn't completely structured in some countries but what ever socialism a country has is better than all the filthy shit capitalism has to offer. You have provided us with a very rewarding socialist experience and it is improving every day.

Thank You Dad

Ron Talley

EE-25-1B

Dear Jim i think the reason  
you are sick because the way  
Linn Stone and all the rest  
of them that went out the  
Church is doing an Linn  
Stone is the cause of it & not  
the people here is not  
doing right they would  
do right they act like they  
hated one another and they  
act like they hate you  
and you do so much for  
us all and we all do so  
little to show you we do  
appreciate it Linn Stone is  
the cause of Christ been  
kill on that hurt you

Bernie Thomas

EE-25-2

DAD I WOOD LIKE VERY MUCH TO KILL ANY OF ARE ENMIES  
I KNOW I COULD DO IT AND I DONT MIND DIEING.  
AND I THINK THE ONE THAT SHOULD DIE FRIST IS THE  
ONE HOW KNOWS THE MOST AND THAT HAS HERT THE THE  
people the most AND I REALLY DONT MIND GOING OUT  
BUT I MUST TAKE A FEW ENMIES WITH ME.  
ANOTHER THOUGHT I HAD WAS THE ONE THAT HERT  
US THE BEST COULD BE GOTTEN & WE WOOD BE LESS  
SUSPECTED IF THEY PASS THE RIGHT WAY AND TIM  
STONE AND THE OTHERS WOOD GET THE MESSAGE  
TO GET OUT OR SHUT UP.

Jerome Simon

EE-2-5-3

To Dad - From Dick Tropp

*Sitting box  
note!*

Today Paula asked me about a comment I made last night to you in reference to a possible newsman's questions about the wisdom of giving up John if it meant that the cause was to go down. She said that my emotional asking of the question, she felt, revealed that perhaps I WAS resentful in some way about that decision. I assured her I was not, that I understand that your commitment to John and your commitment to 'the cause' are inextricable, and it is precisely that personal loyalty that IS the cause...something I didn't fully appreciate during that crisis a year ago when, as I confided to Paula, I didn't really understand your stand. But that is past. I do think that you should know that I am too influenced by Carolyn Looman, and it was that very question that she raised yesterday when we were going over the press conference material -- she said that the media might ask some tougher questions, and I was parroting her concern, down to the very question. I think my emotionalism in asking that ~~xxx~~ comes out of a frustration that we haven't really put ourselves (as "devil's advocates") into the ~~xxxix~~ diabolical way that the media could question you.

I appreciated Paula's probing of me on that point. I have not been challenged enough in my thinking -- especially as a person with a strong intellectualist background. Years before I became a part of the Temple, I developed a kind of mental escapism where I could turn into the "integrity" of my own thoughts, and defend myself against practically anything. This still persists, because somewhere in my mind, I remain an independent person, somewhere I am untouched. This is a very dangerous kind of thing, and I have often felt that because of it I am a traitor. For a couple of years I have seriously thought of writing -- for your benefit -- a kind of fantasy that would explore the psychology of the traitor. I have felt very trepiditous about it -- what I mean is that, if I want to, I can mentally project myself into that "independent" part of my mind, and explore traitorous thoughts. I have felt somewhere that all people in the Temple are traitors, and if each were to allow himself to let his mind move in a certain direction, they would be surrounded with treasonous thoughts...though they might not move from thought to action.

I feel some guilt here because had I tried to write that fantasy, that "diary of a traitor" years ago, when I first conceived of it, it might have helped you. I would say this based upon an observation that I want to share with you -- I have never really understood how, over the years, you have many times professed to not understand why people ~~xxxxix~~ would turn against you, and leave the cause. To me, it was not a mystery. I said to myself -- Dad is so pure of motive that he doesn't really appreciate the depths of selfishness ~~xxx~~ of people. At other times I've said -- no, he understands. He knows about it. But then I go back and say -- no, you have so completely conquered the temptations of capitalism that you don't see how a Debby Blakey ~~x~~ could be caught in it.

I have never felt, in all my years, that I could fully identify with anything outside myself -- in that sense, I am dangerous. But, there is another side that has always sought for that identification, and was deeply pained for years at never having found it -- and it is through you and this movement that I have found it, -- it is just that nasty persistence of mental independence that won't completely die in me. People of my background should be watched. I've often had the thought that at some point, people like myself ~~x~~ should, after they have outgrown their usefulness, be shot.

Thank you Dad

FE-2-5-4

# LOVE

My loving Father:  
You did say that  
was a promise and  
he would be back,  
he came back, this  
time he struck the  
dog. The dog yelped  
I look out window to  
see him running east.

Thank you

Rose

EE-2-5-5



Dad;

I was saddened to hear about the violence in town during this visit by Don Freed. I can't seem to understand people and why they do shit like that. The first time I've had to catch up on things I've wanted to do since I got here and it's really been nice. It's too bad we have to be geared to the people who probably won't ever get the idea of what you are teaching us here. It's not your fault they don't get it Dad, they just refuse to see. I don't like all the structure needed to control this shit and don't feel I need as much as some because I do want to be here and this is my home but I'll go along with whatever it takes. I'm thankful to be here no matter what happens.

I still like some decadent music and laugh and joke too much but I don't think these

EE-2-5-6A

things will hurt anyone or  
divert me from my work here.  
I'm very interested in food  
storage and planning.

This is a good life for a  
guy like me, Dad so I want  
you to know that you've done  
more than anyone else ever  
did for me and I won't forget  
it. I'm sure there are many  
who are grateful for what you've  
done for us so there is a lot of  
success here even though some  
won't try to line up.

Thank You Again

Ron Tally

EE-~~2-5-68~~ 2-5-68

Dad

Dad

Dad;

①

Christine spoke about Debbie Blakey and said she told the papers that we put kids on ant hills, that we locked them in a box, that there were speakers all over the town & fields that play sermons about religion all day. She told how she got drunk on some wine in the S.F. Temple. Also how Rick Cardell was screwing up on a trip to Chicago & how Jack Beam had to punch him in the nose once. I told how Rick bothered me about my bus driving and then told me how he was sexually over

attracted to me later. She said her mother <sup>(2)</sup> writes that she really doesn't feel that Christine is free to come and go as she told her. We talked of what an asshole David Wise turned out to be.

Christine's infert was mostly on these subjects and she had very little infert when Penny + I spoke about Tim Staen + Deana Myrtle being traitors + mentioned a few shitty things they had done.

I think Christine does miss the States and when the subject comes up she

EE-2-5-78

Doesn't come up with much negative to say <sup>(3)</sup>  
about the states & conditions there.

I think Christine has a sexual attraction  
toward Sebastian MS Murray and myself but  
she does not come around Sebastian but  
he got confronted on the floor. She is very  
paranoid in general as though her every move  
might give something away. I will continue to  
talk to her and let you know what she  
says.

The reason I have been talking to her  
is that she has an electric coffee over

5-2-52

pot and sometimes will give me some coffee <sup>(4)</sup>  
or heat some up for me.

I hope I have not let you down by  
talking with her. I usually talk for a few  
minutes every other day.

I enjoy my job working on the barrels  
and find it very rewarding to see how well  
I can do it. Thank you for giving me this  
opportunity to live without looking for a  
drug or something to blank my mind out.

Thank You Dad  
Ron Talley

R-5-2-33

Dad-

I didn't try to cut my  
wrist after you talked to

me - it was before I

was on the floor with

Thurman. I only wrote you

a letter after you talked

to me so I would know

what to do about Ricky,

and that I was carrying

broken glass with me and

that I could have run →

EE-2-5-8A

I told you those things  
to let you know that  
I had control of myself.  
I didn't use anything  
or do anything after you  
talked to me.

Chris Talley

EE-2-5-8B



To: Dad  
From: C. Truchetti

I am very sorry about the confusion  
at the airport last night.

I feel that I have let you down  
very much and have placed you  
in much ~~of~~ danger.

I feel very much guilty about  
this and will never forget  
that once again I have  
disappointed you.

I feel the goof was mostly  
my fault, I was the older  
brother on the job and should  
have done a better job at  
assessing myself and keeping  
an alert mind and body.

With foul up like me around I  
make ~~3~~ your load ~~more~~ heavier  
than what it all really is.

Once again my profound apology.

Charlie V.

EE-2-S-10A

To: Dad

Personal

from

C. Touchette

EE-2-5-10B

I think you worry more about  
your children being kidnap from you,  
How to make money, sell peanuts  
Chicken or rice.

Sai Flora Towns

EE - 2-5-~~EE~~ 11

1-31-78

Dear Dad"

This is my confession for hold up  
my hand last night" when I  
did not understand all of the Rules  
I haven't been here long,

now Dad I am try hard to learn  
all of the Rules. so please forgive  
me for this time, and I will  
try hard to be right the next  
time

Thank you Dad"

Gabriel Thomas

EE-2-5-12A

WHEN I WAS YOUR PRESIDENT  
I KNOCK THE "HELL" OUT OF  
AMERICA WITH WATER GATE  
HAY HA, I AM STILL RICH  
FREE MAN!

AMERICA  
U.S.A.

Water Gate.



120-209-77  
G.D.

chile

EE-25-12B

VANGUARD 15c

AUGUST 6, 1976.

THE PATRIOT

# LUCKHOO'S \$150,000 SHARES

A REPORT ORIGINATING FROM BARBADOS AUGUST 3, DESCRIBED FORMER PRIME MINISTER ERROL BARRON AS BEING EMBARRASSED OVER A LARGE NUMBER OF SHARES ALLOCATED TO SIR LIONEL LUCKHOO (OF GUYANA) IN RESPECT OF A WEST COAST BATH HOLIDAY RESORT.

BARRON WAS TESTIFYING ON THE LAST DAY OF THE SITTING OF THE DUFFUS COMMISSION PROBING THE FINANCES REGARDING FIVE (5) SCHEMES STARTED DURING HIS 1961-1967 TERM OF OFFICE.

THE PROJECTS WERE: PURCHASE OF A FORMER US WARSHIP FOR A CEMENT PROJECT WITH GUYANA; AND AN AIR CARGO COMPANY, A BARBADOS BASED SHRIMPING CORPORATION AND TWO TOURIST RESORTS, ONE OF WHICH IS THE BATH PLANTATION SCHEME. BARRON DENIED HE HAD ANY SHARES IN THE BATH SCHEME.

INSISTED: He however declared that a meeting with the Executives of the Company developing the West Coast Bath Resort, he insisted that the government-owned Barbados Development Bank be given at least a 20 percent share holding. FLABBERGASTED: He continued, "I was flabbergasted when I learnt that Sir Lionel Luckhoo (of Guyana) would get \$150,000 in shares, and the Barbados Development Bank only \$100,000 which is ten percent."

He considered that such an arrangement was not fair and felt that the Bank should have had at least twenty percent. He continued that he took this attitude because he was looking after the country's interest.

He however did not tell one of the leading figures behind the company, Mr. Bruce Baxter to take away Sir Lionel's shares. "I told him: I don't care where he got them, but the Barbados Development Bank must get 20 percent" he added. TRUSTEE Barrow later admitted that in respect of another scheme known as Golden Mile, he acted as trustee for an overseas-based Barbadian and that Sir Lionel Luckhoo had interests in the scheme also. He did not disclose the amount of shares Luckhoo held.

Vanguard understands that since the coming into force of the Exchange Regulations, investments abroad must have the permission of the Ministry of Finance. The regulation also states that income for goods exported should be brought back to Guyana.

Luckhoo may have fulfilled the law but this certainly shows very little confidence here.

## APPEAL

We have to keep appealing for financial help. It is not that we are not helped by a few kind friends but we really do need more assistance, so we may continue our work which includes producing the weekly Vanguard. Our duplicating machine has now been repaired at some cost. This was made possible by some response to this appeal. Thanks to all those kind people who made this possible.

But we still have to grapple with the cost of paper, ink and other means to carry on our work.

Donations may be sent to the Head Office at 69 Main Street, Georgetown, Guyana.

## SUGAR TO GO UP

The regime is to increase the price of Dark Crystal Sugar at an early date. This information was leaked through to Vanguard Patriot and attention was called to the daily releases in the "Chronicle" bewailing the "subsidized" price of 13c for two pounds to Guyanese.

This special price has its historical roots in the struggle of Guyanese, and their pride in the product famed as Demerara Sugar.

The colonialists all through the years were forced to maintain this price, and they defied efforts by the Sugar Producers' Association to have it increased.

Since the publication of Guyuco's Harold Davis' Financial Statement, the state controlled Chronicle carries dailing wailings concerning the low world price, accusations about the \$15m. loss in the industry and that ".....the Corporation must also subsidize the sales of sugar on the local market". Chronicle put the 'subsidy' to \$20.0m.(G)

The regime has already put it out that the International Monetary Fund (IMF) "Stand-by" credit has been made necessary because of "decline in sugar prices.....and the prolonged strike in the sugar industry" and set out that there has been requirements for Guyana to "mobilise domestic resources for investment..."

However the increase in sugar will rocket the cost-of-living ever higher and completely wipe out the new minimum wage increases.

Meanwhile, it has been learnt that bus fares are to be increased. This was projected in the Budget Speech and Vanguard called attention to it.

Guyanese are paying dearly for ~~corruption~~ and gross incompetence.

EE-2-5-12c

Do you know that...

THE TOTAL PUBLIC DEBT OF THE BURNHAM REGIME INCREASED OVER THE YEARS.

# BURNHAM ECONOMICS

## 1964 - 1977

(BANK OF GUYANA REPORT)

1964	\$127,900,000
1965	\$148,000,000
1966	\$171,800,000
1967	\$187,600,000
1968	\$198,500,000
1969	\$229,700,000
1970	\$267,200,000
1971	\$436,200,000
1972	\$506,900,000
1973	\$655,200,000
1974	\$695,200,000
1975	\$991,200,000
1976	\$1,376,600,000
1977	\$1,471,300,000

estimated

are one nation" is there peace among the ethnic groups and tribes. Readers will recall the tribal war between the Federal Gov't. of Nigeria and the Ibos. (Biafra)

Indeed, in spite of racial differences, Guyanese enjoy greater social intercourse, than in any part of Africa or indeed India.

All this is not to say that problems do not exist. But it is necessary not to over stress them, not to permit evil forces to make them the principal impediment to national liberation and development.

In the Manifesto of our Party we stress our confidence in this country in this way, "The Party believes that the masses who comprise the majority of the population certainly want fundamental economic and social changes. They are becoming fed up with the evil conditions brought on by imperialism and neo-colonialism. The Party believes that though large sections are today confused by racialist leadership and propaganda which paralyse their militant zeal, they are bound to see through this divisive ruse and oppose imperialism, neo-colonialism and all forms of oppression."

**CUTS ACROSS** In the second case, our statement put forward the concept of a united front of progressive forces. This united front cuts across the racial lines, under the circumstances of Guyana.

It is clear for all to see that the burdens imposed by the regime fell not on one race or on one class. This is why all who are oppressed and discriminated against, must form the broad unity for removal of the clique.

The Working People's Vanguard Party does not see the struggle in Guyana today as immediately for socialism. Socialism cannot be built on our weak economic base, with a population of less than three quarter million who do not have a tradition of military experiences.

**CONSOLIDATION** The role of a united front as set out, is for the purpose of removing the impediments to the consolidation of independence. This is our present task.

The "Creole" statement called upon all to cherish and build on the unity demonstrated in the boycott. This is a serious task, especially for those who spend time categorising all Africans as "Burnham people" and all Indians as "Jagan people". It is also a serious task for those who, hopefully, for the removal of the PNC clique say, "he own people gun deal with he". This is racialism and a negation of broad unity and a negation of the July 10 spirit.

Unless these weaknesses are overcome, Guyana will go down the road to a Haitian degeneration.

## DEVELOPING BROAD UNITY

Two aspects of our statement published in Creole July 23, stress developing broad unity as a prerequisite for victory over the PNC ruling clique.

The first refer to the boycott by 90 per cent of the voting population, while the other refers to the united front of workers, farmers, working intellectuals, students and progressive elements in business and commerce.

The first reference demonstrates that at least for the referendum boycott, the problem of race was de-emphasized. So the Guyanese people, who have been divided into "two major races" which imperialism and local reaction including some political parties and trade unions have kept at logger heads, were able to take a united stand on the important issues of their political future. This is very heartening.

Very many Guyanese say that because Guyana has difficult for united action for political advance. They argue that if there was "one race" then things would be cool.

But there are very few countries where "one race" live and even so, they are divided by religion as in Ireland. In Canada, there is the problem with the French Canadians, while in Spain, there is the problem of the Basque nationalists.

The British Parliament is now grappling with the same problem as regards Wales and Scotland. This is why they have put forward the idea of Devolution. The Soviet Union had to deal with the problem of many different nationalities.

Nowhere in Africa where some believe "all

NEXT WEEK: A NEW STATE STRUCTURE

# GET ORGANISED!

EE-2-5-12D

## Courts and Kim's fire rage <sup>3</sup>TOP VET, GEOLOGISTS QUIT

The courts are being used as the front line institution in Burnham's drive to protect his corrupt régime. One needs only to consider how election petitions were treated after the 1973 rigging. More recently, for the referendum the Courts stood their ground in protecting Burnham's constitutional rigging. One must not forget too what occurred concerning the Trade Union cases involving the OwP militants.

**INDEBTED** Now a new law is to be made - it will be made - to prevent persons who are indebted to the régime from leaving Guyana. This is in addition to their control of airline tickets, passports and Income Tax Exit Certificates. They even prevent people from travelling to certain parts of this country.

Under this new law, almost everyone could be trapped. For many people are indebted to the State, some even in their self employed National Insurance payments. So the courts will act under this new rule of law.

**CAPTAINS** And certainly there must be great deal of concern on how the South Korean trawler captains are being treated. They were convicted several months ago for intruding into Guyanese territorial waters. They appealed against the conviction. The appeal is still pending and the foreigners after so many months are not allowed to leave.

Why does not the registrar have their appeals heard? Why must these nationals of a foreign state be held here at great expense and inconvenience to themselves and their employers? **MANSLAUGHTER** The Courts recently decided they cannot leave Guyana while their appeal was pending. Why does the appeal have to take so long? And there is really no excuse. One recalls with what dispatch the PNC ordered a manslaughter appeal to be heard when one of their Berbice supporters was involved. The case involved Mustapha Alli who was convicted by Judge Akbar Khan for the death of a child. Alli's conviction was quashed by the higher court.

**ADVENTURIST** But now Burnham is on his adventurer path. He is taking up President Kim Il Sung's fire rage, so he can secure substantial North Korean aid. He violates the Human Rights of South Korean nationals. The folly of it all. Guyana has always suffered because of Burnham's adventures and even if the North Koreans do give aid, under Burnham it cannot benefit Guyana.

And when North and South Korea reunite as they certainly will, Guyana will still have to settle problems with her neighbours.

### NEXT "THANK YOU" IN CEMETERY

The next "Thank You Meeting" will be held at the Cemetery.

After all "they" raised the "Dead" to vote. There will be no need for the PNC to use Canary, the steel band nor the troop of youth dancers to secure a crowd as they did at the Kitty and other "Thank You" events.

### MORE POWER CUTS

The long suffering Guyanese people are likely to blow their tops if the increasing power cuts continue. Since the end of July, there have been more power cuts and with the days becoming hotter, it is becoming more difficult to work in offices and buildings. In the Stabroek Market, male stall holders are now working without their shirts and one cynic even suggested that conditions may force a top less exercise. In other places employees go outside when the power cuts occur, since most machines go dead, the place is dark and very hot. So much for Produce or Perish.

Dr. Peter Fernandes, Executive Chairman of the Livestock Development Corporation, who is now far away, is unlikely to return to his post. Fernandes, a highly capable officer, was expected to accelerate developmental projects to make Guyana self sufficient particularly in beef and milk.

As such he was pushing the Mobilissa Dairy Milk Project and the massive Rupupuni Beef scheme, to mention two.

It is understood that he became disgusted because of interference of a non-professional nature. He left the country to attend an international Conference and has not returned.

His family has left the country but Vanguard was unable to find out if he had sent in his resignation.

Meanwhile, the Chief Geologist and three others of that profession have left the service. Among those leaving is Mr. Belshaw, the son-in-law of Their Excellencies, President and Mrs. Chung. It is understood that the farwe party for him took place recently and there were hints among his other colleagues that they will soon follow.

It is known that most of the geologists will leave the service on completion of their contracts. They have had nothing to do for more than two years, because their Ministry was ill supplied with funds.

Some geologists are also concerned over shortage of consumer goods and what they describe as sub-standard education. They say they see little future in Guyana.

So Burnham talks about Produce or Perish but evidently does not understand that production today is a highly skilled and competitive activity. Without good technical officers and up-to-date information, what we produce shall not prevent our perishing.

The way out is really the removal of the PNC clique, so that confidence will return to Guyana.

### COMPLAINTS OF ETB

Businessmen are now louder in their complaints over the operations of the ETB (External Trade Bureau).

Complaints are that very small supplies - in dozens and scores - are being given to those who used to import thousands of dozens etc. The traders declare that the amounts made available to them, made it a waste of time to carry on certain lines of business. They also say that a large number of new traders are securing larger supplies, and suggest that they are special supporters of the régime.

As a consequence of these conditions of under supply, there has been a reduction of employment. In addition, the cost of non control items have risen sharply.

The long suffering Guyanese people are likely to blow their tops if the increasing power cuts continue. Since the end of July, there have been more power cuts and with the days becoming hotter, it is becoming more difficult to work in offices and buildings. In the Stabroek Market, male stall holders are now working without their shirts and one cynic even suggested that conditions may force a top less exercise. In other places employees go outside when the power cuts occur, since most machines go dead, the place is dark and very hot. So much for Produce or Perish.

EE-2-S-12E



# STRUGGLES

Several Doctors from a number of Colombian University Hospitals and most of the others from 19 first aid centres across the country are on strike for higher salaries.

Several thousand employees of the commercial bank, staged a strike too and were successful in signing a new collective labour contract with the management.

Workers and employees of the state-owned national air-lines announced that they too would be going on strikes in protest against the delay of payment of wages.

180,000 teachers are also in the struggle and they have stated that if their overdue wages and salaries are not paid shortly and if a new educational law to improve their working conditions, they will stop working.

With inflation rate in Colombia amounting to 29 percent last year, and being estimated to stand at 20 percent this year, the workers find their standard of living deteriorating and therefore they are demanding a 30 to 50 percent increase wages.

X X X X

About 1,200 farm hands of five estates in hinterland Sao Paulo State went on strike to demand payment of three to sixteen months back pay and to protest against cruel exploitation.

The Brazilian Union of Rural workers issued a statement in support of the striking farm hands, in which they denounced the existence of slavery on banana plantations.

City workers in a number of US cities have recently organised strikes to press their demand for higher wages.

Nearly 20,000 city workers in Philadelphia, have been on strike for a number of days in protest against the attempt to dismiss large numbers of workers and the management's refusal to accept their demand for higher wages. The strike is continuing inspite of the agreement reached between the union and the city authorities.

In Washington, D.C., 2000 transport workers are also on strike for pay increases. Also workers in Louisville and Cleveland walked off their jobs too. The Authorities have declared the strike illegal and ordered the workers to return to work but the workers are still holding out. This has caused the public transportation to be paralysed.

The workers are determined to hold out until their demands are met.

Italian workers have held strikes and demonstrations over the last few days to demand job guarantee, higher wages and better living conditions.

About 700,000 workers in the tourist industry are demanding a new labour contract to provide for wage increases.

Workers in the chemical, textile, construction and some other industrial sectors are demanding job guarantees and have held demonstrations and meetings to back their claims.

PRODUCED BY THE WORKING PEOPLE'S VANGUARD PARTY, 69 MAIN STREET, GEORGETOWN, GUYANA, SOUTH AMERICA.

# SKIRMISH

Minor skirmishes are taking place in several areas as an aftermath of the referendum. Two of these skirmishes have taken place in areas where the PNC used to claim support. In both cases, there was confrontation with the Police.

The reports state that the incidents occurred because of the bullying nature of the PNC activists and in one case police recruits most of whom were used by the PNC in their referendum thuggery.

On Sunday 30, there was confrontation between police and young men claiming to be Rastafarians. The Police claimed the "Rastas" were smoking pot, but handled the matter badly and one of their number was beaten.

As a consequence, reinforcements were called out and the Rastas were outnumbered and beaten mercilessly. Several batons were broken in the police attack.

It is understood that twenty six of the young men were arrested to be charged with disorderly behaviour. The Police did not find any dope on the young men.

It has been disclosed that several police officers have been dispatched to Monkey Mountain where confrontation took place between PNC area leaders and some of their former supporters. It is reported that a free for all took place and both the area leader and the police were attacked.

The Police were protecting the PNC interests but in the shoot out the Chairman for the PNC group was fatally murdered.

And on Referendum Day, an army patrol travelling on the Linden Highway were ambushed and shot at. The Army Patrol deserted their jeep and ran into the woods. Some army personnel were injured but not by the gunfire.

## SUPPORT VANGUARD'S APPEAL NOW

I enclose.....for.....subscription for.....

VANGUARD PUBLICATIONS

NAME.....

ADDRESS.....

Post to Thelma Reece, 69 Main Street, Georgetown.

PRICE 15c.	single copy
" \$10.00 inclusive postage	local
" \$ 8.00 plus	" (1 year's issue overseas)
" \$ 4.00 "	" (½ year's issue overseas)
" \$ 2.00 "	" (¼ year's issue overseas)

Read Vanguard regularly. Take out your subscriptions now.

Give Vanguard as a gift to your friends  
Contact us at our office, 69 Main Street, Georgetown, Guyana, South America.

EE-2-5-12F

--19--

oved to California

TO: JIM  
SUBJECT: THE UGLIFICATION OF JONESTOWN  
FROM: SARAH

I hope this doesn't sound like an "I told you so" document but here goes.

BEFORE WE STARTED THE FIASCO OF BEAUTIFYING JONESTOWN FOR UPCOMING GUESTS, ADVICE WAS GIVEN ON SEVERAL DIFFERENT OCCASIONS, ADVICE THAT WAS THE PRODUCT OF SEVERAL MEETINGS AND CONSULTATIONS WITH PEOPLE WHO HAVE LIVED HERE FOR SEVERAL YEARS AS WELL AS GUYANESE, TO THE EFFECT THAT ANY ATTEMPT TO FIX THE ROAD OR HAUL PILES IN FOR THE PATHS WOULD ONLY RESULT IN A WORSENING OF THE SITUATION IF DONE DURING THE RAINY SEASON.

NOTWITHSTANDING THIS ADVICE, WE DECIDED TO GO AHEAD ( AND I CERTAINLY PARTICIPATED IN THAT DECISION) AND TRY IT ANYWAY BECAUSE " DAD WANTS IT DONE" AND "THERE MUST BE A WAY". WELL, THERE WASN'T A WAY. IF YOU LOOK AT THE ROAD NOW, IT IS WORSE LOOKING THAN WHEN WE STARTED. IF YOU LOOK AT THE AREA BY THE GARDEN SHED, YOU WILL SEE THAT WE HAVE MANAGED TO PUT MANGANESE PILES ON A PATH THAT DIDN'T LOOK BAD IN THE FIRST PLACE, AT THE EXPENSE OF DESTROYING WHAT WAS ONCE ONE OF THE PRETTIEST PARTS OF THE PROJECT. WE JUST MAY BE ABLE TO HAUL ENOUGH DIRT IN THERE TO PATCH IT UP, BUT PROBABLY NOT BEFORE FREED COMES, AND CERTAINLY IT WILL NOT BE DONE PROPERLY BECAUSE OF THE WEATHER. WE HAVE CREATED MORE UGLINESS IN THE ATTEMPT TO BEAUTIFY, SIMPLY BECAUSE WE WENT AGAINST ALL THE EXPERIENCE AND SOUND ADVICE REGARDING SUCH PROJECTS BEING ATTEMPTED IN THE RAINY SEASON. ( IT WAS POINTED OUT, AS WELL, THAT THE MANGANESE WOULD RESULT IN A MESS FROM BEING TRACKED ALL OVER THE PLACE IN THE WET WEATHER. AGAIN WE IGNORED THAT ADVICE.)

I THINK THE ABOVE JUST SERVES TO HIGHLIGHT A PROBLEM WE HAVE IN DECISION MAKING. THAT IS, IF YOU SAY YOU WANT SOMETHING DONE, WE IGNORE ANY ADVICE WE'VE BEEN GIVEN AND WE GO AGAINST OUR OWN JUDGMENT, AND GO AHEAD. I KNOW YOU THINK THAT THIS SHOULD NOT BE, BUT DESPITEWHAT YOU MAY THINK ABOUT IT, THIS IS WHAT HAPPENS. WE MAY RAISE OBJECT IONS, BUT NATURALLY, BECAUSE WE ALL FOLLOW THE PROCEEDURE OF COLLECTIVE DECISIONMAKING, ONCE A DECISION IS MADE, EVEN IF THE WRONG ONE, WE TRY TO MAKE IT WORK. BUT THE TRUTH OF THE MATTER IS THAT NO MATTER HOW MUCH YOU, ME , OR ANYONE WANTS SOMETHING TO HAPPEN, THERE ARE TIMES WHEN IT CANNOT BE DONE BECAUSE OF OBJECTIVE CONDITIONS.

THE CARDINAL OBJECTIVE CONDITION IN THE TROPICS IS THE WEATHER. YOU CAN'T FIGHT IT. I'M SORRY IF ANY OF THIS SOUNDS INTEMPERATE, BUT I AM EXTREMELY UPSET AT THE UGLY MESS I SEE WE'VE MADE OF THIS PROJECT, ESPECIALLY WITH GUESTS COMING. AND IT WAS ALL UNNECESSARY, IF WE'D JUST FOLLOWED ADVICE.

ALL THIS COMING ON TOP OF THE LEGAL MESS ( WHICH WE CREATED FOR OURSELVES BY OPENING OUR FAT MOUTHS ON THE RADIO) REALLY HAS ME UPSET. I MEAN, WE CAN KICK OURSELVES ABOUT IT NOW, BUT I KNOW THAT THE NEXT TIME A SIMILAR SITUATION COMES UP --WHEREITS A CHOICE BETWEEN A PHONE CALL AND PASSING SENSITIVE LEGAL STUFF OVER THE RADIO--- YOU, WE, WILL OPT FOR PUTTING IT OVER THE RADIO, AND THINK WE CAN "MAKE IT O.K." BY CODING IT. BULLSHIT. I THINK THE ESSENCE OF THE PROBLEM, OR AT LEAST ONE ASPECT OF IT, IS THAT NO ONE IS WILLING TO OPPOSE YOUR OPINION IN CERTAIN MATTERS, AND I FRANKLY THINK THAT SOME--

EE-2-S-13A

over

I REALIZE THIS IS  
TIMES YOU ARE WRONG, AND NO ONE IS WILLING TO SAY SO. XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
QUITE A VOLATILE STATEMENT, BUT I THINK IT IS ONE FACTOR IN THE DYNAMICS  
OF HOW THIS ORGANIZATION FUNCTIONS THAT GETS US IN TROUBLE. XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
XXXXXXXXXX  
WELL, ENOUGH.

SARAH

EE-2-S-13B

XXXXXXXXXX  
FROM: SARAH  
TO: JIM

Dear Dad,

After Joyce Touchette served rice and gravy for dinner when she knew Mazer was going to be here for dinner and she had repeatedly been told to prepare the best when he was here I at first thought it was just direct hostility towards you. But the more I think about it I think it goes deeper than that. I think the serving of rice and gravy was intentional. Charlie once turned you & us into the FBI. Well maybe Joyce and Charlie never got out. It all fits in. They've never had to give up anything to be a part of this cause. They've always had the new clothes, special foods, sodas & all things they'd get as capitalists on the outside. Even while they were so-called communal in the Valley, they had all this. They have never really put out any hard work here or in the States. Hardly no progress was made in Jonestown until you came down here & they were in leadership. There ~~was~~ eliteism caused people to be hostile and

EE-2-5-14A

and to leave this project before you come. They'd have everybody else working and would just sit around & do nothing for the most part, causing people to be very hostile. That's ~~what~~ why I believe there was a plan made to hold the Touchettes under guard until you came. It's a perfect CIA set up. They have always got what they wanted, didn't have to work, they slowed down the progress of the project and they've caused people to be so hostile they leave. There is of course no excuse for anyone leaving, no matter what they should have stayed. They cause division & I think a lot of our peoples acting out (such as stealing <sup>etc</sup>) because they are so bold as to flash their special foods & other special privileges they take, in front of people. I at 1<sup>st</sup> couldn't understand how they could do it & be so bold but if they're CIA it all fits in. I understand people have to be given and treated certain ways for the betterment of the cause. To save trouble before its time to have that trouble. Another thing that fits in is that they are so self righteous about every one else doing even the littlest thing wrong (which I agree people should be corrected,) but do so much themselves. I understand if nothing is done about them because AS I

EE-2-5-74B

EE-2-S-14C

→ Ruth brought this to the house, this morning  
Maria She said Dad doesn't really have to see it,  
it is just her opinion. She was not going  
to turn it in but Ava Jones kept asking  
to read it, and when she did Ruth felt she  
must turn it in (because Ava & Joyce are  
close & she's afraid this may get back to  
Joyce.) But Ruth wants you to see it.

To Dad

said before I know people have to be treated specially. I know you do this for us and it proves your dedication to communism by your doing so. You have given everything <sup>to do everything</sup> possible to help further this cause and I thank you but I know I just have to show it in my work. I may be totally wrong but I just thought I'd give you my opinion.

Thank you

Ruth Tupper

DA-5-2-22

Dear Dad

I want to tell you how I miss us manny that could of help all  
poor ofrass people back in the states I want to show to try to  
forget what time and age it is and even when I go to the movies  
I can still see how blacks are being but down and he mitted  
I can see how much INNOKRANCE is being projected.  
but I get whated to get away from life. and at times I whated  
to kill someone to get keep down hostility I want for long  
walk at night and work wood keep me some time less hostile  
and many of times I thought I wood never see you again.

I ~~may~~ make young but to me I saw a not out of life to not what  
to live at all Sanestown is a vary wonderful place but I get  
not happy with life dad maybe I am being to self sean teral  
so if I have to live it wood be for the children I wood not  
like to see a good thing go to <sup>the</sup> wast side.

Dad I wonder they say that the 820 dat is back in town  
if Jim Stone was killed the sam way there other people  
case ass boss the same way wood we still be at case  
to murder with to or 5 other people killed like him  
it wood be head to say that peoples temple killed Stone  
OR am I being to Niye.

Lillie Victor

EE-2-~~7~~7



Dad,

I just wanted you to know that I wasn't in no way upset about today I felt someone had given you that impression I just asked Ana who was on the list and who was going to get the baby today. I understand that there is a lot of problems involved in these situations and I'm not pushing this and I thank you for your concern for me when you are so busy.

P.S. I realize your legal problem in this And I am patient about it

Thank you Dad,

Diane Wilkinson  
EE-2-UV-1A

Dearest Dad,

Thank you, thank you, thank you - a million thank you's for loving my baby!! You are always there. I'm sorry for you having to go through this crisis with Ricky. You are always so loving, always so good and honest. The greatest Marxist-Leninist. Everyday I realize how much you & socialism are so important and so much a part of our lives. Thank you for allowing my child Otkari to live in the most beautiful place, a society here, no racism, no drugs. In the states Otkari would've been seriously ill with a respiratory problem and ~~been~~ dead no matter if he was breathing or not. The U.S. is death anyway.

Thank you Dad

Lestie Wilson

EE-2-uv-2

Misc. thoughts

What I feel about Dick Tropps paper. (I wish I had more time to do this.) I feel I am too moody - I'm beginning to realize I can control my moods if I want to. I need to communicate with people more. I have to realize that this is my family, I'm going to build a world and die with them. I see - eliteism and use it to do what I want to. Guilt does not motivate me. I can't look at the young ones Peter molested, I feel bad - guilty and I become more withdrawn. Why should I have the right to eat when others are starving? When we are so far removed from suffering we forget it exists. I do forget, too easily. I am not functioning to my capacity - I many times refuse to take the responsibility of it. I do not deserve to live for the <sup>simple</sup> fact that I am white and I take priviledges and do not feel as if I'm doing enough working in the fields. But what right do I have to even consider my feelings when our relatives and grandparents had to work long long hours, die - forgotten in nursing homes discriminated against because they spoke a different language & had different customs. I agree with the old Indian customs of going into the wilderness to die because one has lost his usefulness. I just wonder if I will still feel that way when I get to that point. It is time to quit looking at the people and start listening to what is being said - when people talk. It is too easy to say things that demand character - too many people pay tip service to Communism - not enough people do. I feel that you hate me & don't trust me and thats the way it is. It doesn't really matter to me - I have always felt this way. Your character is too much for me to keep on my mind so I choose to fuck it away alot. I see everything you do is for the good of the whole, The means are irrelevant to me - what is important is the goal. I do not expect to live or see a better day. My mouth is taking food that

EE-2-uv-3A



Dear Dad just a  
little thank you note  
for all of your love and  
kindness and care for all  
of us thank you for this  
wonderful chicken dinner  
on yesterday and pork to  
day very good dinner and  
how I love all of the  
food. But the chicken  
dinner was delicious  
Dad I am so happy but  
I do want you to know  
I am so glad you accepted  
me as one of your  
one

EE-2-4-11-11

Chrellen it is so  
~~beautiful~~ Beautiful  
here oh how I love it  
Thank you so much for  
every thing special our  
lovely mother Marie  
who I adore she is so  
Wonderful to me & my  
again the best of you  
children

Eddie Washington  
no paper

EE-2-44-4B

Dear Dad  
Just a thank you note to tell you  
how much I thank you for your concern  
for each and every one of us I am truly great-  
ful for what you have done in saving the  
lives of our children and brought back to  
us the most wonderful thing was you  
brought our dear sweet Mother and I brought  
her back to us Dad I can't express my feelings  
I hope you understand I am so happy that  
I hardly thank of my social relationship?  
Just write them to let them know I am  
still happy and alive? Love it here  
also this is our freedom home you and you  
pushing mother Renetta Jones maid it  
possible for all of us to be happy anyone  
that is not? am sorry for them thank you  
Dad for all of your healing and concern for  
every one of us the babies and mother!  
Thank you for your love and concern  
our own. EE-2-4-5A

Weight it has helped me very  
much I dont have to much to grip about  
being this grip come I let thank ever truly  
Every time I thank where I am from and  
you give the news I feel more secure and glad  
I am here thank you for all the good  
food you are giving us to eat it is delish<sup>us</sup>  
All the chickens port an fish is  
wonderful that you provide so much for  
so many of us thank you again and  
again for your love and kindness for  
me and all all tho I feel the best of all

Eddie Washington

Dad

EE-2-uv-SB



To Dad:

I thought I should write you a full confession of all my guilt. One thing is before meeting you I spent lots of money on dope. About \$50 or \$60 ~~per~~ a day for almost two years. I feel like a big ass hole for buying and selling the white man shits to black young people. Also now that I know just about all of the money really went to keeping black and brown people all over the world in some kind of white power regime. I guess it just as well have killed and tortured poor whites & black and brown men, women and babies with my own hands. Even after being with you for as long as I have I was up until the day I came here still helping the white man by running around in the streets drinking, smoking and spending money on hotel room, clothes and food I really didn't need. Even though I didn't pull the trigger of the gun that kill your son and my brother I have to take some of the blame for it. Also your Mother

EE-2044-6A

I know at one time in my life, I have  
taken up time with myself with you  
that you could have spent with her  
and maybe she would still be here.  
Sometime when I think of all this I  
could just end it all. But I know  
I never would or could because of Pakai.  
Plus working harder and keeping up with  
the news and stay out of trouble would  
be the only right and Communist way to  
deal with my guilt. I know I know  
long over due as far as taking part in  
leadership but I always have the feeling  
of being noses or a hypocrite for telling  
anyone anything. But my biggest guilt is  
that I wanted a babies boy, never once  
stopping to think of the pains in life.  
I don't want to leave here for any  
length of time. But I know I could  
sell us to people just as easy as I  
sold dope, and more proudly.

Thank you for being the best  
friend I never and will have.

you son  
02-2-68

Dear Dad, (From Peter Wotherspoon)

When And if you feel it  
# is suitable I would like  
to change my name. I have  
always hated the name "Peter"  
for all the pain And embarrassment  
it has brought me! I think  
of "Wotherspoon" As largely A  
family of Chilean Fascists. It  
has also been a source of  
ridicule. I wish to use the  
NAME "John" because of people

EE-2-uv-7A

like Johnny Jones who I admire in  
his Socialist sensitivity and committ-  
ment. As a last name I would  
like the Aurucanean Indian name  
Chiloe (pronounced Chēe-low-way). I  
don't feel I deserve to take a name  
of Jones for certain, nor any other  
great Socialist leader. I will have  
to prove my commitment with what  
remains of my life and the  
opportunity of my death. If it  
is all right with you, I would like  
to be known as "John Chiloe" and  
bury my old defective personality <sup>with you</sup>  
my old shitty name. <sup>THANKS DAD</sup> FE-2-WV-7B

Charles Gary

I, Barbara G. Wilkins, as a former member of the Black Panther Party, am writing to you and you of my knowledge of Elaine Jones.

I joined the B.P.P. during the summer of 1969 in the L.A. Chapter that was located 215 47th and Central at the time. My major function in the party was to be the link between the Black Student Union at Morris Jefferson High, the school that I attended, as well as neighborhood schools; due to the tremendous amount of harassment in my student under. Over pig pigs who were put in danger by the B.P.P.D., as well as one, Elaine Jones attempting to get a fairly decent education so that we would be able to get into college if we chose. I wrote articles for the Panther newspaper relating to brutality of pigs as well as other injustices that happened in the neighborhood.

I met Elaine Jones in 1970, after the split-out between the two B.P.P. chapters in Dr. B. 1979 in L.A. She had been moved from California to L.A. permanently at the Central Com. that was located on 103 Avenue in the area. I had just moved also. She was always very jumpy, pivoted a lot, never seemed really happy, and had a constant expression.

could barely understand what she was saying  
she was in the process of composing songs.  
I said I was a writer, based at the site was  
assigned by John Seals, and David Hillard  
to work along with me, editing my articles  
for news paper publication. I never said  
her because she didn't seem to mention  
about what was happening at school. She  
never wanted me to write anything that  
would put the pigs in the neighborhood  
in too bad a light, although she did use  
the poetry in her own songs.  
Later I found out they [Elaine] had been  
sent to L.A. because she was causing a  
great deal of internal chaos. She had  
highly expressed equal involvement with  
party leaders - particularly Lewis Mumford  
who at the time was the minister of  
Education. His mind was deeply involved  
in the party although I never met her. Elaine  
was very present, what it would have been  
ok if both parties had consented, other  
ways severe discipline measures would  
have been taken, but neither was the case  
except to send me to L.A. while Lewis and other  
party leaders tried to patch up the chaos,  
all of this happened at a bad time, especially  
since every body in the party were wondering  
on how to fight the conspiracy charges  
and how we were going to get bail  
money for Panther in jail, and planning  
"Drew Hays" rallies to keep him from being executed

Dec 1971 when I returned to L.A. the  
L.A. chapter had been practically destroyed  
The L.A. 14, most of whom I had known  
or closely associated with, were either  
in jail, had been brought off, or had  
given up in disgust.

Grand of my children's dad, Albert  
Morgan Parker associated with Edward Davis  
to try to get the party. They both worked  
with David Meisler, who is a book  
artist in San Francisco, but formerly  
lived in L.A.

Albert Parker had talked to Edward  
extensively during her visits to L.A.

Just last year when they were trying  
to re-open the headquarters there.

I have not seen her, nor have I  
had any dealings with the party since  
1971.

Albert Parker  
3002 4<sup>th</sup> Ave  
L.A. Calif

Thank you  
Barbara J. Walker

EE-2-uv-7c

She seemed to be very out of touch when we had to rally or stand up against injustice in the neighborhood. She always used her singing to be out of the way when anything was going on.

She did talk about Kungat lot and whether he would be set free. He spent most of his time with people who did commercials, and people who could help her out.

The last one that I remember was "Save the Sino" an album. After the baby was born a month or two later around Easter of 1970 I think, she too went wide in her mind. It was terrible, even painful and disgusting for most. She only hung around the men in the party, because none of the women liked or respected her, and she just had to live with her.

Due to the conspiracy charges the party was up against, and my lawyer in a common law under-act (16) and having been indirectly involved in the shoot-out of central along with threats from my dad for allowing partners to hide in his house (against cover from headquarters (41-29))

it was advised by leaders, Seymour and Lewis that I go back home and stay low until the heat was off (around June). I went to New Orleans around July. James Zouada was also there, and had been to the Sino Project, which another chapter was located.



~~Weight~~ ~~Weight~~ ~~Age~~ ~~Food consumption~~  
Name Sacher:  
Sex I would like to start writing children's  
Race story books based on your life, from childhood  
Age up, but especially your childhood, for the  
Sex pre-schoolers and elementary. The structures have  
Race that they are getting couldn't be bought, and I  
Age feel that should be able to grow up with  
Sex their leader through books. I feel it's very  
Race important that they identify with you before  
Age you become the leader, and let them know  
Sex that your principles and character is not  
Race something that just developed overnight. I  
Age think if we reading about you would  
Sex help them relate to you on more than  
Race one level - as was done with Lenin  
Age through children's story books. If you  
Sex approve, I'm sure that Lonnie has  
Race deep reflexes a lot of material. Although I can't  
Age superficial reflexes ~~have~~ I know that we <sup>have</sup> many  
Sex racial rigidity people here who could assist through  
Race posture drawing illustrations, and later it  
Age development could possibly turn out to be a money-making  
Sex nourishment project.  
Race Blood count Thank you Father  
Age Urinalysis Barbara Weber

EE-2-44-8A

Father: Since your greatest joy I feel is making us happy, and seeing that we are safe and secure from all of the pains <sup>that</sup> a capitalist society has brought us, your greatest pain is probably seeing us bring so many of our capitalist traits here, where they are used at our own convenience and for our benefit, consciously or unconsciously to tear down or discredit what you have spent your life-time advocating and building up.

I feel guilty, but ~~often~~ <sup>often</sup> sometimes too late, that I am still so egotistical, and sometimes I don't feel as though I'm given any. I have a habit of not wanting to face or deal with my own <sup>feelings</sup> guilt because I like to reserve a scapegoat for myself that can be rationalized, and if I can't rationalize something I have done or want to do, I panic.

My worst problem and guilt is the way I'd like to behave I feel about people. My two main defenses are "hate" and "race". Frankly, I don't hate anybody here, because I couldn't progress to believe in you, and hate your people. I don't hate anybody and I'm not a racist, but I am afraid of people because I know nobody is for real. I make it a point of not allowing people to care about me because I know that I'll have to choose between something I feel is right and a person or people, or end up <sup>explaining about, people who</sup> ~~the~~ <sup>would</sup> ~~would~~ be there when I need them. The problem is I haven't learned not to expect anything from anyone - just give, and it seems so unfair. I guess that's the reason I don't want anybody giving me anything - not even friendship, ~~then~~ <sup>then</sup> I can justify not having to give anything in return. I know this is a problem and I will try harder at seeing the best in the people I <sup>see</sup> ~~see~~ I dislike more often, and think of how I'm contributing to your failure by rejecting the people you love most.

With your father  
Barbara Walter

BB-2-w-88

WRITTEN 9-10-78

Bea,

By way of explanation. I am not angry or upset with you. I'm sorry you get the brunt of it when you are not the cause.

The cause is the same old cause - -Too damn many meetings. I don't want to drag anyone in on my rebellion, do not see alternatives that are acceptable, do not believe that talking can do any good, and just generally feel totally alienated from everyone when I get like this.

I know that I am not fair to you. If you desire to terminate this relationship (I), I will not protest. I don't expect you to get caught up in my bum-trips.

EE-2-UV-9A

Tom

9-11-78

TO: JIM  
FROM: MARY  
RE: THE SHAH.

ENCLOSED IS A NOTE FROM HIM. I WILL GIVE YOU THE BACKGROUND.

HE HAS BEEN ACTING VERY ALIENATED AND WHAT I CONSIDERED TO BE STRANGE. I WROTE THAT UP YESTERDAY .. THAT HE HAD BECOME A STRANGER TO ME. I COULD NOT GET THROUGH TO HIM SO YESTERDAY, I WROTE HIM A NOTE SAYING THAT I FELT REJECTED. I PICKED THAT WORD BECAUSE HE IS TURNED ON BY IT BECAUSE HE FEELS REJECTED ALL THE TIME AND INADEQUATE. I WAS PROMPTED TO WRITE THE NOTE PARTICULARLY BECAUSE I CAUGHT HIM LOOKING AT ME YESTERDAY IN THE FOOD LINE WHEN HE DID NOT KNOW I WAS AWARE. IT WAS A PIERCING LOOK OF HOSTILITY.. VERY FREIGHTENING .. LIKE HE LOOKS AT YOU SOMETIMES IN PEOPLES RALLY. I KNEW I HAD TO GET THROUGH SOMEHOW BUT WAS LOST AS TO HOW TO EVEN GET STARTED TO GET THROUGH TO SOMEONE WHO OBVIOUSLY HATES YOU.

I WAS NOT HOME DURING OUR HALF DAY OFF WHICH IS THE TIME WE SOMETIMES SPEND ABOUT 1 HOUR TOGETHER. HE WAS AT HOME FOR ABOUT 3-4 HOURS AND I WAS WORKING IN THE RADIO ROOM. HE CAME TO STAY AND SPEND TIME THERE BECAUSE HE BROUGHT WITH HIM BOOKS TO READ AND A FLUTE TO PLAY BUT BY THE TIME I SHOWED UP, IT WAS TIME TO HAVE DINNER. I THOUGHT HE MIGHT HAVE BEEN UPSET BY THAT TOO.

ALSO I NOTICED HE WAS VERY ALIENATED LAST PEOPLES RALLY, GOT UP AND WALKED OUT, CAME BACK AFTER THE TEST WAS OVER. NOW, I KNOW FOR SURE SOMETHING WAS WRONG. WHENEVER HE WITHDRAWS LIKE THAT, HE IS USUALLY HOSTILE. I THOUGHT HE MIGHT EVEN BE THINKING OF LEAVING FOR THE BUSH LIKE HE DID BEFORE BUT I DIDNT OR COULD NOT WRITE IT UP BECAUSE I CANT PROVE A DAM THING. A LOT OF MY CONCLUSIONS ARE BASED ON FEELINGS. HIS PASSPORT WAS ON MY MIND YESTERDAY IN THAT CONNECUION, KNOWING THAT IT HAS NEVER BEEN FOUND. I STARTED TO LOOK FOR IT LAST NIGHT BUT DECIDED TO WAIT TIL TONIGHT.

HE ONCE TOLD ME THAT WHENEVER HE GETS NEGATIVE, HE WITHDRAWS, DOESNT WANT TO TALK TO ANYONE ... NOT EVEN HIS BROTHER. (HE TOLD ME THIS RIGHT AFTER HE TOOK YOU ON IN FRONT OF RADIO ROOM).

I JUST KNEW SOMETHING WAS WRONG BUT COULD NOT COMMUNICATE. SCARED TO TALK AND SCARED NOT TO TALK. I WAS SO CONCERNED ABOUT IT, I WENT TO PENNY YESTERDAY TO ASK HER TO WATCH HIM ALSO. COULDN'T PUT MY FINGER ON IT. STAYED UP TIL 3:00 A.M. TRYING TO FIGURE IT OUT.

*this morning*  
THE ATTACHED NOTE FROM HIM PROVES THAT SOMETHING IS WRONG, THAT HE IS HOSTILE AND REBELLIOUS, BUT HE DID OPEN UP AND SAY THAT WHICH IS RARE. HE NEVER, NVER WRITES NOTES. THIS IS THE FIRST ONE.

INEZ JUST TOLD ME THAT HE IS ALSO VERY FRUSTRATED ABOUT THE SCHOOL SITUATION; NO TABLES AT ALL IN THE SCHOOL THIS A.M. .. ALL TAKEN BY DISPLAYS; TEACHERS NOT DOING THEIR LESSON PLANS, SCHOOL GENERALLY GOING TO POT AND WHEN IT DOES GO TO POT, HE WILL BE REDEEMED AS A FAILURE WHICH HE FEARS. INEZ SAYS HE HAS JUST HAD IT WITH TESTS (NEWS) AND SO HAS EVERYONE ELSE. SHE SAYS HE LAID THE RUSSIAN ON MARGAURITA AND I CAN SEE WHY HE DID..IT PROBABLY CONSIDERED IT TOO MUCH PRESURE YET HE TOLD ME HE WOULD RATHER DO THAT IN MEETINGS THAN JUST SIT. HE COULD HAVE ASKED ME TO DO WHAT MARGUARITA IS DOING. I COULD HAVE DONE IT JUST AS WELL BUT THAT IS NEITHER HERE NOR THERE RIGHT NOW AND ITS FINE IF IT REMAINS LIKE IT IS.

HIS NOTE SHOWS WHERE HIS HEAD IS AT AND PROVES THAT MY FEELINGS WERE NOT UNFOUNDED. HE MUST BE WATCHED CAREFULLY AND TREATED SWEELY. OF COURSE I WILL CONTINUE IN THE RELATIONSHIP WITH LOVE AND KISSES.

OVER

EE-2-uv-9B

I WISH YOU WOULD TAKE CARE OF YOURSELF DAD AND LISTEN TO OTHERS WHEN THEY  
TELL YOU THAT YOU MUST REST. I WISH YOU WOULD STOP GIVING THE NEWS FOR A  
WHILE. PEOPLE AREN'T EVEN LISTENING AT CERTAIN TIMES OF THE DAY. YOU HAVE  
GOT TO STOP IT. YOU COULD HARDLY TALK THIS MORNING ... PEOPLE AREN'T LISTENING  
DAD. PLEASE STOP IT. THE MAJORITY OF FOLKS GET THE NEWS FROM ~~XXXXXXXXXXXX~~  
THE LIBRARY. YOU HAVE GOT TO STOP TALKING SO MUCH. THE USE OF YOUR VOICE  
JUST AGGRAVATES YOUR SITUATION AND YOU NEVER GIVE YOUR LUNGS A CHANCE TO HEAL.

PLEASE, FOR OUR SAKE, STOP, STOP IT: I KNOW YOU WON'T DO IT FOR YOUR SAKE.

EE-2-uv-9c

9-10-78

TO: JIM  
FROM: MARY  
RE: THE SHAH

HE HAS BECOME A STRANGER TO ME AND THE SITUATION IS BECOMING MORE AND MORE UN-BEARABLE EACH DAY, YET I WILL BEAR IT, BUT HAVE TO DO IT NOW, DAY BY DAY, BECAUSE FOREVER SOUNDS TOO LONG. I DO NOT KNOW ANYONE LIKE HIM. HE SEEMS TO SLOWLY BE DEVELOPING EVERYTHING ABOUT HIMSELF INTO THE DANGEROUS PERSONALITY. HIS ENTIRE PHYSICAL APPEARANCE, ESPECIALLY HIS FACE, SEEMS TO BE CHANGING. IT IS NOT MY IMAGINATION; I WATCH HIM CLOSELY AND CAREFULLY. I REALLY HAD NOT REALIZED IT SO MUCH UNTIL I RECENTLY SAW A PICTURE OF HIM TAKEN WITH THE CHILDREN WHEN HE FIRST CAME - TEACHING THE CHILDREN - THE PICTURE THAT IS IN OUR PAMPHLET. HE IS NOT THAT PERSON ANYMORE; DOESNT ACT OR NOR DOES IT LOOK IT. THAT PERSON WAS A WARM, SENSITIVE PERSON. THIS PERSON IS A COMPLETELY DIFFERENT PERSON AND VERY STRANGE TO ME. I CANNOT EVEN PRETEND ANY LONGER TO RELATE TO HIM. HE KNOWS IT. I DONT KNOW WHAT TO SAY ANYMORE AS IT IS DIFFICULT TO TALK TO AN ICE CUBE. HE SAYS THAT HE HAS SOME REGRETS ABOUT THE RELATIONSHIP BECAUSE HE WAS UNDER AN ILLUSION THAT HE HAD SOMETHING TO GIVE BUT REALIZES THAT HE DOES NOT AND CANNOT (WILL NOT) \* I TOLD HIM THAT I DID NOT REGRET IT BECAUSE I WAS BLAD TO BE RELIEVED OF THE ILLUSION I WAS UNDER - HIM HAVING SOMETHING TO GIVE. HE DID HAVE IT ONE TIME . IT WAS HIGH ON MY LIST OF PERSONS WHO HAD A RARE, TENDER, SENSITIVITY. THE ONLY WAY I WOULD HAVE KNOWN FOR SURE THAT IT WAS AND IS AN ILLUSION WAS TO BE ON THE INSIDE LOOKING OUT INSTEAD OF OUTSIDE LOOKING IN. THERE IS NO WAY I CAN ANALYZE HIM COMPLETELY. HE IS GETTING MORE AND MORE COMPLICATED FOR MY SMALL MIND.

LAST NIGHT, HE MISSED TAKING THE TEST BECAUSE HE GOT UP AND LEFT PEOPLES RALLY. DONT KNOW WHY NOR WHERE HE WENT. I TOLD HIM WHEN HE GOT BACK THAT WE HAD HAD THE TEST AND YOU SAID, "NO MATTER OR HIGH OR LOW, IF YOU DIDNT TAKE THIS TEST, YOU WILL HAVE TO TAKE EXTRA CLASSES". HE DID NOT RESPOND AT ALL, NOR DID HE DEMONSTRATE ANY FEELING ON HIS FACE. HE HAS BECOME A POKER FACE.

I RARELY SEE HIM AT ALL. WE SLEEP AT NIGHT, RARELY ANYTHING ELSE. WHEN HE GETS UP, I AM SLEEP, DONT SEE HIM ALL DAY AND THEN IT IS ANOTHER NIGHT OF SLEEP WHICH GOES ON AND ON SO I HOPE MY ANALYSIS IS NOT IMBALANCED SINCE I ONLY HAVE A LITTLE TIME TO REFLECT. I CAN ONLY GIVE YOU WHAT AND WHEN I SEE WHATEVER. THIS IS A MISERABLE PLACE TO BE ... TO SAY THE VERY LEAST. IT IS PAINFUL FRUSTRATION, TRYING TO HANG ON BECAUSE I HAVE TO, YET I KNOW THAT I MUST. WHO WILL DO IT IF I DONT? SOMETIMES I THINK HE WANTS OUT AS MUCH AS I DO BUT I CANT ENCOURAGE THAT EITHER SO IT IS ONE BIG PAIN. I DO NOT LET HIM KNOW MY FEELINGS (EMOTIONALLY). I TOLD HIM THAT WHENEVER I HAVE EVER LET ANY MAN KNOW MY FEELINGS EMOTIONALLY, HE ALWAYS SHITS ON THEM. TOLD ME A SHORT WHILE BACK THAT HE REALLY NEVER KNOWS WHERE I AM AT. I TOLD HIM THAT I WOULD NEVER LET HIM KNOW EITHER. HE UNDERSTOOD IT HAVING BEEN IN THAT REALM OF PAIN HIMSELF IN THE PAST. I COULD HAVE DEEP FEELINGS; I DONT, BUT I COULD. THE ICY SITUATION WILL NOT ALLOW ME TO. *HE EGO WILL NOT ALLOW ME TO EITHER + THIS OTHER PERSONALITY SURELY WONT ALLOW IT.*

I DO THINK THE DAY WILL COME WHEN HE WILL FLIP OUT COMPLETELY. HE LOOKS MORE AND MORE INSANE, TO ME EACH DAY. I REALLY FEAR HIM: A GREAT DEAL AT TIMES BUT I DO NOT INTEND TO LET HIM KNOW THAT. A VERY STRANGE, HAPPENED AT STEERING COMMITTEE RECENTLY. IT SOUNDS CRAZY AND I WONDER IF MY MIND HAD NOT FLIPPED WHEN IT OCCURRED BUT IT DID OCCUR. I WAS SEATED ABOUT 8 FEET FROM THE SHAH. I DID NOT EVEN KNOW THAT HE WAS IN THE MEETING BECAUSE HE HAD NOT BEEN ATTENDING SINCE MARCIE CLEARED HIM TO BE OUT BECAUSE OF PRESSURE SEVERAL MONTHS AGO. SUDDENLY I REALIZED THAT I WAS LOOKING AT A BLANK FACE... NO FEATURES ... JUST BLANK .. A PERSON WITHOUT A FACE. I THOUGHT I HAD CRACKED UP. SLOWLY THE FEATURES TOOK FORM, ALMOST LIKE A WAREWOLF, AND IT WAS THE SHAH LOOKING STRAIGHT AT ME. IT SCARED ME SHITLESS. I WANTED TO WRITE IT UP THEN BUT THOUGHT YOU'D SAY I WAS INSANE AND NOT HIM. THOUGHT I'D BETTER NOW. WE BOTH MAY BE. *THE EXPERIENCE LASTED ONLY: FOR ABOUT ONE SECOND BUT IT DID HAPPEN - (W MY MIND IM SURE)* EE-2-uv-10

*IN ADEQUACY AS WELL AS FEELINGS WHICH HE HAS  
\* HE OFTEN REFERS TO HIS SEXUAL INADEQUACY AS WELL AS FEELINGS WHICH HE HAS  
INABILITY TO PHYSICALLY DEMONSTRATE HIS FEELINGS*

Dad:

I wanted to say  
thank-you very much!  
Jonestown is beautiful  
Today was the first  
good sleep I have  
had because of all  
the walking I've been  
doing. Can't get enough!  
It's definitely too good  
to be true.

You want to

EE-2-UV-11A

wake up in the  
morning: You want  
to work. "You can  
be yourself."

I could not  
say enough! But  
I will say that  
I shall not let  
you down ever  
again!

EE-2-UV-11B

Thank you,  
Michelle Wase.



Dear Dad,

No one has recieved more concern, love and mercy. And deserved it less than myself. I feel guilty eating the food you have provided by sweat, blood, and suffering. I feel we eat much too good, knowing that you have worried and plan and struggle for every bit of food and other luxuries that you give us. I also know I would be healthier eating less.

I understand the principle involved giving Helen Snell your protein but I also recognize the danger it presents to your health and therefore the whole collective. Please allow me to give Helen my portion of protein.

I know that I have enjoyed privilege and perhaps eaten when Helen Snell, because of being black, has had to go hungry before she came to this family. I don't approve of Helen's insensitivity to the sacrifice you have had to make to give us life, but I can understand an old black woman in her insecurity from suffering hunger and racism a great part of her life having a blind spot in this regard.

For the greater good of the Collective, please allow me to do this small token of my gratitude, And substitute my

EE-2-uv-12A

protein instead of your own. I know  
you only live for us, but please  
guard your health and continue  
the protein intake that I understand  
is vital during times of ill health.

Please do not mention this to  
anyone. It will be my privilege  
to make this small sacrifice.

Thank you Dad for all you've  
done, all you continue to do, the  
mercy and love you've extended  
to me. I will try to make up  
for letting you down in the past.

Thank you,  
Peter  
Wotherspoon

To Dad,  
From Peter W.

Private

EE-2-uv-128

To Dad

Jessell L. Wilson Thank you Father  
for saving my life in the  
Denise Hunter life in Agent  
I shall never forget what you have  
done for me.

Jessell L. Wilson

EE-1-00-13

13/10/48

Dad I am must say I am not taken  
on credit as strong as I should, in  
I don't give them as a should, but I am  
learn to expect them more strongly  
each in every day.

Thank you Dad

James P. Wilson

(over)

.....

To Fathers 9-6-77

I thank you for bringing me and  
many other of us to this beautiful social  
alist country. We have escaped the  
cruelty of racism in the capitalist system.

In the capitalist countries the Bokke  
decision keeps all blacks barred from

Schools such as Law, Dental, Medicine.

Senate bill 1427 makes it possible for  
the police to put one in prison for  
life or gas chamber if you dont

tell him what he is thinking at the  
times.

EE-2-W-1A

2  
The earthquakes that are coming  
will drop Los Angeles in the ocean and  
the tidal waves will be felt as far as  
Pittsburg Pa.

Ethnic weapons - Is mass genocide a  
planned extermination of a national racial  
group. The three countries that wouldn't  
sign was The U.S.A., Union of  
South Africa and Brazil.

Napeon bomb - Will destroy every person  
of a minority group and not destroy  
buildings or vegetation EE-2-W-1B

China is the only country to prepare for protecting their people by building an underground city to escape the nuclear holocaust.

Concentration Camp's eugenetic theory that would make minority groups slaves, because it states that all were slaves at first, and they were happy then, why not put them back.

Congress passed a bill for capital punishment to effect those at the age of fourteen years of age.

~~SECRET~~  
EE-2-W-1C



naacp  
2085-Sutter  
San Francisco  
Cal 94115

EE-2-W-2E



NAACP.

What makes me think  
The <sup>majority</sup> Black people hate the white  
people why then do they  
want to go to a school that  
is all white -

Are you Blacks afraid that  
the Black kids will do better  
by mixing with the white kids  
I know a teacher has been  
retired from Junior High school  
she had to stop teaching because  
the Black kid disrupted the  
class & did not want to learn,  
& she found herself not been able  
to sleep at night.

and this school was mostly  
white, but the Black kids gave  
her a bad time & she was a  
strict teacher, one day one Black  
kid had was going to another

EE-2-W-2A

Class as she didn't have him  
anymore, one day he acted  
terrible & she grabbed his arm  
& he said you don't touch me  
& she said I will touch you  
if you don't behave yourself.

So one day she had to go  
to the Principal's office & there  
was this Black kid, & he said  
hello to her & the principal said  
oh do you know Miss ---  
& the Black kid sure me & Miss  
--- are old friends, so  
you see he respected her.

She said that the Blacks made  
it as <sup>bad</sup> ~~miss~~ that the kids that  
wanted to learn couldn't because  
of all the disrupting in class.

P.S. A Citizen of S.F.  
I had a nephew who was a teacher in  
Oakland & he couldn't stand it any  
longer. He gave up his nice home

EE-2-W-2B

Its to bad that all the teachers  
Dnt explain to the kids  
that the people have to pay  
for <sup>all</sup> the school equipment & etc  
My nephew said also he couldnt  
make the Black kids learn  
My brother had a roofing  
business & he had to hire Blacks  
& he said they would work so  
slow & it got on his nerves  
as they didnt care & my  
brother had to hire them which  
is wrong.

I know I went to school in  
the country & ~~300~~ Japanese  
kids came to school & we  
didnt like them, but they were  
the kind that really study a  
lot never took the eye off the  
lesson & of course they graduated  
really early in age.

EE-2-W-2C

2

The Blacks kids who say lets get  
Bennett & he was afraid they  
would beat him up as they  
were big Black kids -

The Black mothers & if they  
have a Black father should  
make their kids mend -

The teacher here in S-F. said  
they lose the school books &  
& ruin them, & who pays for  
that the white people who have  
big property takes.

This lady would make the  
kids use the paper on both  
sides as they waste the paper  
& the kids would say why worry  
about it & she said to the kids  
Your father & mother have to pay  
for all this, & they said oh no  
& she said Oh yes - She made  
the kids stop wasting paper & etc

EE-2W-2D